The Book of
COMMON PRAYER,
And ADMINISTRATION of the
SACRAMENTS,
AND OTHER
Rites and Ceremonies of the Church,
According to the USE of 1779.
The Church of England:
Together with the
PSALTER or PSALMS
OF
DAVID,
Pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches;
And the FORM or MANNER
Of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating
OF
BISHOPS, PRIESTS, and DEACONS.

OXFORD,
Printed by T. Wright and W. Gill, Printers to the UNIVERSITY:
And sold by S. Crowder, in Paternoster Row, London; and by W. Jackson, in the
High Street, Oxford. MDCCLXXV. [Price Ten Shillings, rebound.]
CUM PRIVILEGIO.
T H E
C O N T E N T S O F T H I S B O O K.

A N A t for the Uniformity of Com­
m on Prayer and Service of the
Church and Administration of the
Sacraments.
A N A t for the Uniformity of Publick
Prayers, and Administration of Sa­
craments, and other Rites and Ceremonies: And for establishing the Form of Making, Ordaining, and Con­
secrating Bishops, Priests and Deacons in the Church of England.

The Preface.
Concerning the Service of the Church.
Concerning Ceremonies, why some be
abolished, and some retained.
The Order how the Psalter is appointed
to be read.
The Order how the rest of the holy Scrip­
ture is appointed to be read.
Tables of Proper Lessons for the Sun­
days and Holy-days throughout the
Year.
A Table of Proper Psalms on certain
Days.
The Calendar with the Table of Leesons.

Table and Rules for the Feasts and Fasts
through the whole Year.
The Order for Morning Prayer.
The Order for Evening Prayer.
The Creed of Saint Athanasius.
The Litany.
Prayers and Thanksgiving upon sev­
erous occasions.
The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be
used at the Ministration of the holy
Communion, throughout the Year.
The Order for the Ministration of the
holy Communion.
The Ministration of Publick Baptism of
Infants, to be used in the Church.
The Ministration of Private Baptism of
Children in Houses.
The Ministration of Baptism to such as
are of riper years, and able to answer
for themselves.
The Catechism.
The Order of Confirmation.
The Form of Solemnization of Matrimony.
The Order for the Purgation of the Sick.
The Communion of the Sick.
The Order for the Burial of the Dead.
The Thanksgiving of Women after Chi­
ldbearing.
A Communion, or denouncing of God's
anger and judgments against sinners.
The Psalter or Psalms of David.
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.
The Form or Manner of Making, Or­
daining, and Consecrating of Bishops,
Priests, and Deacons.
A Form of Prayer for the 5th Day of
November, being the Day kept in mem­
ory of the Popish Conspiracy.
A Form of Prayer for the 30th Day of
January, being the Day kept in mem­
ory of the Martyrdom of King
Charles the First.
A Form of Prayer for the 29th Day of
May, being the Day kept in mem­
ory of the Birth and Return of King
Charles the Second.
A Form of Prayer for the 25th Day of
October, being the Day on which His
Majesty began His Happy Reign.

Articles of Religion.

An A t for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service in the Church;
and Administration of the Sacraments.

P R I M O E L I Z A B E T H E Ā.

W H E R E a t the death of our late So­
v reign Lord king Edward the Sixth, there
remained one uniform Order of Common Service
and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacra­
ments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of
England, which was set forth in one Book, intit­
tuled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Admini­
stration of Sacraments, and other Rites in the Church
of England, Authorized by Act of Parliament,
held in the fifth and sixth years of our sad late
Sovereign Lord King Edward the Sixth, intit­
tuled, An A t for the Uniformity of Common Prayer,
and Administration of the Sacraments: The which
was repealed, and taken away by Act of Parlia­
mint, in the first Year of the Reign of our late
Sovereign Lady Queen Mary, to the great decay
of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the
Professors of the Truth of Christ's Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the Authority of this
present Parliament, That the said Statute of Re­
pel, and every thing therein contained, only con­
cerning the said Book, and the Service, Admini­
siration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies con­
tained or appointed in or by the said Book, shall be
void and of none effect, from and after the Feast
of the Nativity of St. John Baptist next coming:
and that the said Book with the Order of Service,
and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites
and Ceremonies, with the alterations and addi­
tions therein added and appointed by this Statute,
shall stand, and be, from and after the said Feast
of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, in full force
and effect, according to the tenor and effect of
this Statute: Any thing in the foresaid Statute of
Repeal to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further be it Enacted by the Queen's
Highness, with the assent of the Lords and Com­
muns, in this present Parliament assembled, and
by the Authority of the same, That all and
singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish
Church, or other place within this Realm of
England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or
other the Queen’s Dominions, shall from and
after the Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist
next coming, be bounden to lay and use the Mat­
tins, Evenlong, Celebration of the Lord's Sup­
per, and Administration of each of the Sacra­
ments, and all their common and open Prayer,
in such order and form as is mentioned in the said
Book, io Authorized by Parliament, in the said

A 2
fifth and sixth Years of the Reign of King Edward the Sixth: with one alteration, or addition of certain Lessons to be used on every Sunday in the Year, and the Form of the Litany altered and corrected, and two Sentences only added in the delivery of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing or say Common Prayer mentioned in the said Book, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist next coming, refuse to use the said Common Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or Parish-Church, or other places as he should use to minister the same, in such order and form, as they be mentioned, and set forth in the said Book; or shall wilfully, or obstinately standing in the same, use any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Form, or Manner of celebrating of the Lord's Supper openly or privately, or Mattins, Even-song, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, than is mentioned and set forth in the said Book, [open Prayer in and throughout this Act, is meant that Prayer which is for others to come unto or hear, either in Common Churches or Private Chapels, or Oratories, commonly called the Service of the Church] or shall preach, declare or speak any thing in the derogation, depraving, or defpiling of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof: or shall by open fact, deed, or by open procuring or maintaining any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister in any Cathedral or Parish-Church, or in Chapel, or in any other place, to sing or say any common or open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament otherwise, or in any other manner and form than is mentioned in the said Book; or that by any of the said means shall unlawfully interrupt, or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish-Church, Chapel, or any other place, to sing or say common and open Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them, in such manner and form, as is mentioned in the said Book; that then every such Perfon, being thereof lawfully convicted, in form aforesaid, shall forfeit to the Queen our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs and Successors, for the first Offence an hundred marks. And if any Person or Persons, being once convicted of any such Offence, eftoons offend against any of the last recited Offences, and shall in form aforesaid be thereof lawfully convicted; that then every Perfon shall for the second Offence forfeit to our Sovereign Lady, her Heirs and Successors four hundred Marks. And if any Person, after he in form aforesaid shall have been twice convicted of any offence concerning any of the last recited Offences, shall offend the third time, and be thereof in form aforesaid lawfully convicted, that then every Person shall for his third offence, forfeit to our Sovereign Lady.
Lady the Queen, all his Goods and Chattles, and shall suffer Imprisonment during his Life. And if any Person or Persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be convict in form aforesaid, do not pay the said Sum to be paid by virtue of his conviction, in such manner and form, as the same ought to be paid, within six Weeks next after his Conviction; That then every Person so convict, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, instead of the said Sum, suffer Imprisonment by the space of six Months, without Bail or Mainprize. And if any Person or Persons, that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be convict in form aforesaid, do not pay the said Sum to be paid by virtue of his Conviction and this Statute, in such manner and form as the same ought to be paid, within six Weeks next after his said second Conviction; That then every Person so convict, and not paying the same, shall for the same second Offence, instead of the said Sum, suffer Imprisonment during twelve Months, without Bail or Mainprize. And that from and after the said Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist next coming, all and every Person and Persons inhabiting within this Realm, or any other the Queen's Majesty's Dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, having no lawful or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeavour themselves, to resort to their Parish Church or Chapel accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place, where Common Prayer, and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let upon every Sunday, and other days ordained and used to be kept as Holy-days, and then and there to abide orderly and soberly, during the time of Common Prayer, Preaching, or other Service of God there to be used, and ministered; upon pain of Punishment by the Cenfures of the Church, and also upon pain that ever Person so offending, shall forfeit for every such Offence, twelve Pence, to be levied by the Church wardens of the Parish where such Offence shall be done, to the use of the Poor of the same Parish, of the Goods, Lands and Tenements of such Offender, by way of Distres.

And for the due execution hereof, the Queen's most excellent Majesty, the Lords Temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, do in God's name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the utmost of their knowledge, that the due and true execution hereof may be had throughout their Dioceses and Charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues whereby Almighty God may justly punish his people for neglecting this good and wholesome law. And for their Authority in this behalf, be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular the said Archbishops, Bishops, and other their Officers exercising Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, as well in place exempt as not exempt, within their Dioceses, shall have full Power and Authority by this Act, to reform, correct and punish by Cenfures of the Church, all and singular Persons which shall offend within any of their Jurisdictions, or Dioceses, after the said Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute; any other Law, Statute, Privilege, Liberty or Provision heretofore made, had or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Justice of Oyer and Determiner, or Justice of Affize, shall have full Power and Authority in every of their open and general Sessions, to enquire, hear and determine all and all manner of Offences, that shall be committed or done contrary to any Article contained in this present Act, within the limits of the Commision to them directed, and to make Proceeds for the execution of the same, as they may do against any Person being indicted before them of Treasons, or lawfully convicted thereof.

Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop and Bishop, shall or may at all time and times, at his liberty and pleasure, join and associate himself by virtue of this Act, to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or to the said Justices of Assize, at every of the said open and general Sessions to be holden in any place within his Diocese, for and to the enquiry, hearing, and determining of the Offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Books concerning the said Services, shall at the Costs and Charges of the Parishioners of every Parish and Cathedral Church, be attained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist next following; and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places, where the said Books shall be attained and gotten before the said Feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, shall within three Weeks next after the said Books so attained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person or Persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested of, or for any the Offences above mentioned, hereafter to be committed, or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next general Sessions, to be holden before any such Justices of Oyer and Determiner.
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

Determined, or Justices of Assize, next after any Offence committed or done contrary to the tenor of this Act.

Provided always, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third Offence above mentioned, shall be tried by their Peers.

Provided also, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bailiffs, and all other Head-Officers of all and singular Cities, Boroughs, and Towns-Corporate within this Realm, Wales, and the Marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assize do not commonly repair, shall have full Power and Authority by virtue of this Act, to enquire, hear and determine the Offences aforesaid, and every of them, yearly within fifteen Days after the Feast of Easter and St. Michael the Archangel, in like manner and form as Justices of Assize and Oyer and Derterminer may do.

Provided always, and be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and every of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons, and other Ordinaries, having any peculiar Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, shall have full Power and Authority, by virtue of this Act, as well to enquire in their Visitation, Synods, and elsewhere within their jurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take Accusations and Informations of all and every the things above mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated, within the limits of their Jurisdictions, and Authority, and to punish the same by Admonition, Excommunication, Sequestration or Deprivation, and other Censures and Processe, in like form, as heretofore hath been used in like Cases by the Queen's Ecclesiastical Laws.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That whatsoever Person offending in the Premises, shall for their Offences, first receive punishment of the Ordinary, having a Testimonial thereof under the said Ordinary's Seal, shall not for the same Offence thereof be convicted before the Justices: And likewise receiving for the said Offence, Punishment first by the Justices, shall not for the same Offence thereof receive Punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That such Ornaments of the Church and of the Ministers thereof, shall be retained, and be used, as was in this Church of England, by Authority of Parliament, in the second Year of the Reign of King Edward the Sixth, until other Order shall be therein taken by the Authority of the Queen's Majesty, with the Advice of her Commissioners appointed and authorized under the Great Seal of England for Causes Ecclesiastical, or of the Metropolitan of this Realm. And also, that if there shall happen any Contempt or Irreverence to be used in the Ceremonies or Rites of the Church, by the misusing of the Orders appointed in this Book, the Queen's Majesty may, by the like advice of the said Commissioners or Metropolitan ordain and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites as may most for the advancement of God's Glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reverence of Christ's holy Mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, wherein or whereby any other Service, Administration of Sacraments, or Common Prayer, is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realm, or any other the Queen's Dominions or Countries, shall from henceforth be utterly void and of none effect.

An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers, and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies: And for establishing the Form of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating Bishops, Priests, and Deacons in the Church of England.

XIV. CAROLI II.

Whereas in the first Year of the late Queen Elizabeth, there was one Uniform Order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites and Ceremonies of the Church of England (agreeable to the Word of God, and usage of the Primitive Church) compiled by the Reverend Bishops and Clergy, set forth in one Book, intituled, The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, and enjoined to be used by Act of Parliament, holden in the said first Year of the said late Queen, intituled, An Act for the Uniformity of Common Prayer, and Service in the Church, and Administration of the Sacraments, very comfortable to all good people desirous to live in Christian Conversation, and most profitable to the Estate of this Realm, upon the which the Mercy, Favour
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

vour and Blessing of Almighty God is in no wise so readily and plentifully poured, as by Common Prayers, due using of the Sacraments, and often preaching of the Gospel, with devotion of the hearers: And yet this notwithstanding a great number of people in divers parts of this Realm, following their own fenility, and living without knowledge and due fear of God, do wilfully and schismatically abstain and refuse to come to their Parish-Churches, and other publick places where Common Prayer, Administration of the Sacraments, and Preaching of the Word of God is used upon the Sundays, and other days ordained and appointed to be kept and observed as Holy-days: And whereas by the great and scandalous neglect of Ministers in using the said Order or Liturgy so set forth and enjoined, as aforesaid, great mischiefs and inconveniences, during the time of the late unhappy troubles, have arisen and grown; and many people have been led into Factions and Schisms, to the great decay and Scandal of the Reformed Religion of the Church of England, and to the hazard of many Souls: For prevention whereof in time to come, for settling the peace of the Church, and for allaying the present discontents, which the indisposition of the time hath contract, the King's Majesty (according to his Declaration of the five and twentieth of October, One thousand six hundred and sixty) granted his Commission under the Great Seal of England, to several Bishops, and other Divines, to review the Book of Common Prayer, and to prepare such Alteration and Additions as they thought fit to offer: And afterwards the Convocations of both the Provinces of Canterbury and York, being by His Majesty called and assembled, (and now sitting) His Majesty hath been pleased to authorize and require the President of the said Convocations, and other Bishops and Clergy of the same, to review the said Book of Common Prayer, and the Book of the Form and Manner of the Making and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons: And that after mature consideration, they should make such Additions and Alterations in the said Books respectively, as to them should seem meet and convenient; and should exhibit and present the same to His Majesty in writing, for his further allowance or Confirmation: Since which time, upon full and mature deliberation, they the said Presidents, Bishops and Clergy of both Provinces, have accordingly reviewed the said Books, and have made some Alterations which they think fit to be inferred to the same; and some additional Prayers to the said Book of Common Prayer, to be used upon proper and emergent occasions; and have exhibited and presented the same unto His Majesty in writing, in one Book, intituled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form or Manner of Making, Ordaining and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons: All which his Majesty having duly considered, hath fully approved and allowed the same, and recommended to this present Parliament, that the said Books of Common Prayer, and of the Form of Ordination and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons with the Alterations and Additions, which have been made and presented to His Majesty by the said Convocations, be the Book, which shall be appointed to be used by all that officiate in all Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Chapels, and, in all Chapels of Colleges and Halls in both the Universities, and the Colleges of Eton and Winchester, and in all Parish Churches and Chapels, within the kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and town of Berwick upon Tweed, and by all that Make or Consecrate Bishops, Priests or Deacons, in any of the said places, under such Sanctions and Penalties as the Houses of Parliament shall think fit: Now in regard that nothing conduceth more to the settling of the Peace of this Nation (which is desired of all good men): nor to the honour of our Religion, and the propagation thereof, than an universal agreement in the Publick Worship of Almighty God; and to the intent that every Person within this Realm, for settling the peace of the Church, and for all that Make or Consecrate Bishops, Priests or Deacons, in any of the said places, under such Sanctions and Penalties as the Houses of Parliament shall think fit: Now in regard that nothing conduceth more to the settling of the Peace of this Nation (which is desired of all good men): nor to the honour of our Religion, and the propagation thereof, than an universal agreement in the Publick Worship of Almighty God; and to the intent that every Person within this Realm,
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the Use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form or Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons: And that the Morning and Evening Prayers therein contained, shall upon every Lord's-day, and upon all other days and occasions, and at the times therein appointed, be openly and solemnly read by all and every Minister or Curate, in every Church, Chapel, or other place of Publick Worship within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid.

And to the end that Uniformity in the Publick Worship of God (which is so much desired) may be speedily effected; Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Parish, Vicar, or other Minister whatsoever, who now hath, and enjoyeth any Ecclesiastical Benefice or Promotion, within this Realm of England, or places aforesaid, shall in the Church, Chapel or place of Publick Worship belonging to his said Benefice or Promotion, upon some Lord's Day before the Feast of St. Bartholomew, which shall be in the Year of our Lord God One thousand six hundred sixty and two, openly, publicly and solemnly read the Morning and Evening Prayer appointed to be read by, and according to the said Book of Common Prayer, at the times thereby appointed; and after such reading thereof, shall openly and publicly, before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent and consent to all and every thing contained and prescribed, in these words and no other;

I. A. B. Do hereby declare my unfeigned assent and consent to all and every thing contained and prescribed in and by the Book intituled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the Use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form or Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons.

And that all and every such Person, who shall (without some lawful Impediment, to be allowed and approved of by the Ordinary of the place) neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid, or (in case of such impediment) within one month after such impediment removed, shall, ipso facto, be deprived of all his Spiritual Promotions: And that from thenceforth it shall be lawful to and for all Patrons, and Donors of all and singular the said Spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, according to their respective Rights and Titles, to present or collate to the same as though the person or persons so offending or neglecting were dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Person who shall hereafter be presented or collated, or put into any Ecclesiastical Benefice or Promotion, within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid, shall in the Church, Chapel or place of Publick Worship, belonging to his said Benefice or Promotion, within two months next after that he shall be in the actual possession of the said Ecclesiastical Benefice or Promotion, upon some Lord's day, openly, publicly and solemnly, read the Morning and Evening Prayers, appointed to be read by, and according to the said Book of Common Prayer at the times thereby appointed; and after such reading thereof, shall openly and publicly, before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned assent and consent to the use of all things therein contained and prescribed, according to the form before appointed: And that all and every such person, who shall (without some lawful Impediment to be allowed and approved by the Ordinary of the place) neglect or refuse to do the same within the time aforesaid, (or in case of such Impediment, within one month after such Impediment removed) shall, ipso facto, be deprived of all his said Ecclesiastical Benefices and Promotions: And that from thenceforth it shall and may be lawful to, and for all Patrons and Donors of all and singular the said Ecclesiastical Benefices and Promotions, or any of them, according to their respective Rights and Titles, to Present or Collate to the same, as though the Person or Persons, so offending or neglecting, were dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all places, where the proper Incumbent of any Parishion, or Vicarage, or Benefice with cure doth reside on his Living, and keep a Curate, the Incumbent himself in person (not having some lawful Impediment to be allowed by the Ordinary of the place) shall once (at the least) in every month, openly and publicly read the Common Prayers and Service, in and by the said Book prescribed; and (if there be occasion) administer each of the Sacraments, and other Rites of the Church, in the Parish-Church or Chapel of or belonging to the same Parishion, Vicarage, or Benefice, in such manner, and form, as in, and by the said Book is appointed, upon pain to forfeit the sum of five pounds to the use of the Poor of the Parish, for every offence, upon conviction by confession, or proof of two credible witnesses upon Oath, before two Justices of the Peace of the County, City, or Town-Corporate where the offence shall be committed (which Oath the said Justices are hereby empowered...
impowered to administer) and in default of payment within ten days, to be levied by distress and sale of the goods and chattels of the offender, by the Warrant of the said Justices, by the Churchwardens or Overseers of the Poor of the said Parish, rendering the surplusage to the party.

And it be further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Dean, Canon, and Prebendary of every Cathedral or Collegiate Church, and all Masters, and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains, and Tutors of or in any College, Hall, House of Learning, or Hospital, and every publick Professor and Reader in either of the Universities, and in every College elsewhere, and every Parson, Vicar, Curate, Lecturer, and every other Person in holy Orders, and every Schoolmaster keeping any publick or private School, and every Person instructing or teaching any Youth in any House or private Family, as a Tutor or Schoolmaster, who upon the first day of May, which shall be in the Year of our Lord God One thousand fix hundred sixty-two, or at any time thereafter shall be Incumbent, or have possession of any Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professor's place, or Reader's place, Parsonage, Vicarage, or any other Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, or of any Curate's place, Lecture or School; or shall instruct or teach any Youth, as Tutor or Schoolmaster, shall before the Feast-day of Saint Bartholomew, which shall be in the Year of our Lord One thousand fix hundred sixty-two, or at or before his, or their respective admittance, to be Incumbent, or have possession aforesaid, subscribe the Declaration or acknowledgement following, &c.

"I, A. B. Do declare, That it is not lawful upon any pretence whatsoever to take arms against the King; and that I do abhor that traiterous Position of taking Arms by his Authority against his Person, or against those that are commissioned by him; and that I will conform to the Liturgy of the Church of England, as it is now by Law established. And I do declare, that I do hold there lies no obligation upon me, or on any other person, from the Oath commonly called The Solemn League and Covenant, to endeavour any change, or alteration of Government either in Church or State; and that the same was in itself an unlawful Oath, and imposed upon the Subjects of this Realm against the known Laws and Liberties of this kingdom."

Which said Declaration and Acknowledgement shall be subscribed by every of the said Masters, and other Heads, Fellows, Chaplains, and Tutors of or in any College, Hall, or House of Learning, and by every publick Professor and Reader in either of the Universities, before the Vice-Chancellor of the respective Universities for the time being, or his Deputy: And the said Declaration or Acknowledgement shall be subscribed before the respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocese, by every other person hereby enjoined to subscribe the same; upon pain, that all and every of the persons aforesaid, failing in such subscription, shall lose and forfeit such respective Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professor's place, Reader's place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, Curate's place, Lecture and School, and shall be utterly disabled, and ipso facto, deprived of the same: And that every such respective Deanry, Canonry, Prebend, Mastership, Headship, Fellowship, Professor's place, Reader's place, Parsonage, Vicarage, Ecclesiastical Dignity or Promotion, Curate's place, Lecture and School, shall be void, as if such person so failing were naturally dead.

And if any School-master, or other person, instructing or teaching Youth in any private House or Family, as a Tutor or Schoolmaster, shall instruct or teach any Youth, as a Tutor or Schoolmaster, before Licence obtained from his respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocese, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, (for which he shall pay twelve-pence only) and before such subscription and acknowledgement made, as aforesaid: Then every such Schoolmaster, and other, instructing and teaching, as aforesaid, shall for the first offence suffer three Months Imprisonment without Bail or Main-prize; and for every second, and other such offence, shall suffer three Months Imprisonment without Bail or Main-prize, and also forfeit to His Majesty the Sum of five pounds.

And after such subscription made, every such Parson, Vicar, Curate and Lecturer, shall procure a Certificate under the Hand and Seal of the respective Archbishop, Bishop, or Ordinary of the Diocese (who are hereby enjoined and required upon demand to make and deliver the same) and shall publicly and openly read the same, together with the Declaration or Acknowledgement aforesaid, upon some Lord's Day within three Months then next following, in his Parish Church, where he is to officiate, in the presence of the Congregation there assembled, in the time of Divine Service; upon pain that every person failing therein, shall lose such Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, Curate's place, or Lecturer's place respectively, and shall be utterly disabled, and, ipso facto, deprived of the same; and that the said Parsonage, Vicarage, or Benefice, Curate's place, or
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

or Lecturer’s place, shall be void as if he was naturally dead.

Provided always, That from and after the twenty-fifth Day of March, which shall be in the Year of our Lord God One thousand six hundred eighty-two, there shall be omitted in the said Declaration, or Acknowledgement fo to be subscribed and read, these words following, 


A ND I do declare, That I do hold there lies no Obligation upon me, or on any other person, from the Oath commonly called, The Solemn League and Covenant, to endeavour any change or alteration of Government either in Church or State; and that the same was in itself an unlawful Oath, and imposed upon the Subjects of this Realm against the known Laws and Liberties of this Kingdom.

So as none of the persons aforesaid, shall thenceforth be at all obliged to subscribe or read that part of the said Declaration or Acknowledgement.

Provided always, and be it Enacted, That from and after the feast of St. Bartholomew, which shall be in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred sixty and two, no Person, who now is Incumbent, and in possession of any Parsonage, Vicarage or Benefice, and who is not already in holy Orders by Episcopal Ordination, shall not before the said Feast-day of St. Bartholomew be ordained Priest or Deacon, according to the Form of Episcopal Ordination, shall have, hold, or enjoy the said Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice with Cure, or other Ecclesiastical Promotion within this Kingdom of England, or the Dominion of Wales, or Town of Berwick upon Tweed; but shall be utterly disabled, and, ipso facto, deprived of the same; and all his Ecclesiastical Promotions shall be void, as if he was naturally dead.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person whatsoever shall thenceforth be capable to be admitted to any Parsonage, Vicarage, Benefice, or other Ecclesiastical Promotion or Dignity whatsoever, nor shall presume to consecrate and administer the holy Sacrament of the Lord’s Supper, before such time as he shall be ordained Priest, according to the form and manner in and by the said Book prescribed, unless he have formerly been made Priest by Episcopal Ordination, upon pain to forfeit for every Offence the sum of one hundred pounds; one moiety thereof to the King’s Majesty, the other moiety thereof to be equally divided between the Poor of the Parish where the offence shall be committed, and such person or persons as shall sue for the same by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majesty’s Courts of Record, wherein no Effoign, Protection, or Wager of Law shall be allowed, and to be disabled from taking, or being admitted into the Order of Priest, by the space of one whole Year then next following.

Provided, That the Penalties in this Act shall not extend to the Foreigners or Aliens of the Foreign Reformed Churches allowed, or to be allowed by the King’s Majesty, his Heirs and Successors in England.

Provided always, That no Title to confer, or present by Lapse, shall accrue by any avoidance or deprivation ipso facto by virtue of this Statute, but after six months after notice of such avoidance or deprivation given by the Ordinary to the Patron, or such Sentence of deprivation openly and publicly read in the Parish-Church of the Benefice, Parsonage or Vicarage becoming void, or whereof the Incumbent shall be deprived by virtue of this Act.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Form or Order of Common Prayers, Administration of Sacraments, Rites or Ceremonies, shall be openly used in any Church, Chapel, or other publick Place, of, or in any College or Hall in either of the Universities, the Colleges of Westminster, Winchester, or Eaton; or any of them, other than what is prescribed, and appointed to be used in and by the said Book; and that the present Governor, or Head of every College and Hall in the said Universities, and of the said Colleges of Westminster, Winchester, and Eaton, within one Month after the Feast of St. Bartholomew, which shall be in the year of our Lord One Thousand six hundred sixty and two; and every Governor or Head of any of the said Colleges or Halls, hereafter to be elected or appointed, within one Month next after his Election or Collation, and Admission into the same Government or Headship, shall openly and publicly in the Church, Chapel, or other publick Place of the same College or Hall, and in the presence of the Fellows and Scholars of the same, or the greater part of them then resident, subscribe unto the Nine and thirty Articles of Religion, mentioned in the Statute made in the thirteenth year of the Reign of the late Queen Elizabeth, and unto the said Book, and declare his unsealed Assent and Consent unto, and Approbation of the said Articles, and of the same Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites, and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders in the said Book prescribed and contained, according to the Form aforesaid; and that all such Governors, or Heads of the said Colleges or Halls, or any of them, as are, or shall be in holy Orders, shall once (at least in every quarter of the year not having a lawful Impediment) openly and publicly read

the
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

Provided always, That no Person shall be, or be received as a Lecturer, or permitted, suffered, or allowed to preach as a Lecturer, or to preach, or read any Sermon or Lecture in any Church, Chapel, or other Place of publick Worship, within this Realm of England, or the Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, unless he be first approved, and thereunto licent by the Archbishop of the Province, or Bishop of the Diocese, or (in case the See be void) by the Guardian of the Spiritualities, under his Seal; and shall in the presence of the same Archbishop, or Bishop, or Guardian, read the Nine and thirty Articles of Religion mentioned in the Statute of the Thirteenth year of the late Queen Elizabeth, with Declaration of his unfeigned Assent to the same; and that every person and persons, who now is or hereafter shall be licenct, allignct, appointed, or received as a Lecturer, to preach upon any Day of the Week, in any Church, Chapel, or place of Publick Worship within this Realm of England, or places aforesaid, the first time he preecheth (before his Sermon) shall openly, pubbckly, and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, at which the said Lecture or Sermon is to be preached, and after such Reading thereof, shall openly and pubbckly, before the Congregation there assembled, declare his unfeigned Assent and Consent unto, and Approbation of the said Book, and to the use of all the Prayers, Rites and Ceremonies, Forms and Orders, therein contained and prescribed, according to the Form aforesaid; and that all and every such Person or Persons who shall neglect or refuse to do the same, shall from thenceforth be disabled to preach the said, or any other Lecture or Sermon in the said, or any other Church, Chapel or place of publick Worship, until such time as he and they shall openly, pubbckly and solemnly read the Common Prayers and Service appointed by the said Book, and conform in all points to the things therein appointed and pribibed, according to the purport, true intent, and meaning of this Act.

Provided always, That if the said Sermon or Lecture be to be preached or read in any Cathedral or Collegiate Church or Chapel, it shall be sufficient for the said Lecturer, openly at the time aforesaid, to declare his Assent and Consent to all things contained in the said Book, according to the Form aforesaid.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Person, who is by this Act disabled to preach any Lecture or Sermon, shall during the time that he shall continue and remain so disabled, preach any Sermon or Lecture; that then for every such offence, the Person and Persons so offending shall suffer three months Imprisonment in the Common Goal without Bail or Main-prize; and that any two Justices of the Peace of any County of this Kingdom and places aforesaid, and the Mayor or other chief Magistrate of any City or Town-Corporate within the same, upon Certificate from the Ordinary of the place made to him or them of the offence committed, shall and are hereby required to commit the person or persons so offending, to the Goal of the same County, City or Town-Corporate accordingly.
An Act for the Uniformity of Publick Prayers.

in and by the said Book appointed to be read for that time of the day, shall be openly, publickly, and solemnly read by some Priest or Deacon, in the Church, Chapel or Place of Publick Worship where the said Sermon or Lecture is to be preached, before such Sermon or Lecture be preached; and the Lecturer then to preach shall be present at the reading thereof.

Provided nevertheless, That this Act shall not extend to the University-Churches in the Universities of this Realm, or either of them, when or at such times as any Sermon or Lecture is preached or read in the same Churches, or any of them, for, or as the publick University Sermon or Lecture; but that the same Sermons and Lectures may be preached or read in such sort and manner as the same have been heretofore preached or read; this Act, or any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several good Laws, and Statutes of this Realm, which have been formerly made, and are now in force for the Uniformity of Prayer and Administration of the Sacraments, within this Realm of England, and places aforesaid, shall stand in full force and strength, to all intents and purposes whatsoever, for the establishing and confirming of the said Book, intituled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the Use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form or Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons, herein before mentioned to be joined and annexed to this Act; and shall be applied, practised, and put in use for the punishing of all offences contrary to the said Laws, with relation to the Book aforesaid, and no other.

Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all those Prayers, Litanies, and Collects, which do any way relate to the King, Queen, or Royal Progeny, the Names be altered and changed from time to time, and fitted to the present occasion, according to the direction of lawful Authority.

Provided also, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That a true Printed Copy of the said Book, intituled, The Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the Use of the Church of England: together with the Psalter or Psalms of David, pointed as they are to be sung or said in Churches; and the Form or Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishes of every Parish-Church and Chapel, Cathedral Church, College and Hall, be attained and gotten before the Fast-day of St. Bartholomew, in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred sixty and two, upon pain of forfeiture of three pounds by the month, for so long time as they shall then after be unprovided thereof, by every Parish, or Chapelry, Cathedral Church, College and Hall, making default therein.

Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Bishops of Hereford, St. David’s, Alph, Bangor, and Landaff, and their Successors, shall take such Order among themselves, for the souls health of the Flocks committed to their charge within Wales, that the Book herunto annexed be truly and exactly translated into the British or Welsh tongue; and that the same so translated, and being by them, or any three of them at the least, viewed, perused and allowed, be imprinted to such number at least, so that one of the said Books so translated and imprinted, may be had for every Cathedral, Collegiate and Parish-Church, and Chapel of Ease in the said respective Dioceses and places in Wales, where the Welsh is commonly spoken or used, before the first day of May. One thousand six hundred sixty-five; and that from and after the printing and publishing of the said Book so translated, the whole Divine Service shall be used and said by the Ministers and Curates throughout all Wales within the said Dioceses where the Welsh Tongue is commonly used, in the British or Welsh Tongue, in such manner and form as is preferred according to the Book herunto annexed to be used in the English Tongue, differing nothing in any Order or Form from the said English Book; for which Book so translated and imprinted, the Church-wardens of every of the said Parishes shall pay out of the Parish-Money in their hands for the use of the respective Churches, and be allowed the same on their Account; and that the said Bishops and their successors, or any three of them at the least, shall set and appoint the Price for which the said Book shall be sold: And one other Book of Common Prayer in the English Tongue, shall be bought and had in every Church throughout Wales, in which the Book of Common Prayer in Welsh is to be had by force of this Act, before the first day of May, One thousand six hundred sixty and four; and the same Book to remain in such convenient places, within the said Churches, that such as understand them may resort at all convenient times to read and peruse the same, and also such as do not understand theaid language, may, by conferring both Tongues together, the sooner attain to the knowledge of the English Tongue; any thing in this Act to the contrary
contrary notwithstanding: and until printed Copies of the said Book, so to be translated, may be had and provided, The Form of Common Prayer establishe d by Parliament, before the making of this Act, shall be used as formerly in such parts of Wales where the English Tongue is not commonly understood.

And to the end that the true and perfect Copies of this Act, and the said Book hereunto annexed, may be safely kept, and perpetually preferred, and for the avoiding of all disputes for the time to come; Be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the respective Deans and Chapters of every Cathedral or Collegiate Church within England and Wales, shall at their proper Costs and charges, before the twenty-fifth day of December, One thousand six hundred sixty-two, obtain under the Great Seal of England, a true and perfect printed Copy of this Act, and of the said Book annexed hereunto, to be by the said Deans and Chapters, and their Successors, kept and preferred in safety for ever, and to be also produced, and shewed forth in any Court of Record, as often as they shall be therein lawfully required; and also there shall be delivered true and perfect Copies of this Act, and of the same Book, into the respective Courts at Westminster, and into the Tower of London, to be kept and preferred for ever among the Records of the said Courts, and the Records of the Tower, to be also produced and shewed forth in any Court as need shall require; which said Books, so to be exemplified under the Great Seal of England, shall be examined by such persons as the King's Majesty shall appoint, under the Great Seal of England, for that purpose, and shall be compared with the original Book hereunto annexed, and shall have power to correct and amend in writing any Error committed by the Printer in the printing of the same Book, or of any thing therein contained, and shall certify in writing under their Hands and Seals, or the Hands and Seals of any three of them, at the end of the same Book, that they have examined and compared the same Book, and find it to be a true and perfect Copy; which said Books, and every one of them so exemplified under the Great Seal of England, as aforesaid, shall be deemed, taken, adjudged and expounded to be good and available in the Law, to all intents and purposes whatsoever, and shall be accounted as good Records as this Book itself hereunto annexed; any Law or Custom to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Provided also, That this Act, or any thing therein contained, shall not be prejudicial or hurtful unto the King's Professor for the time being, by the late King James of blessed memory.

Provided always, That whereas the Six and thirty Article of the Nine and thirty Articles agreed upon by the Archbishops and Bishops of both Provinces, and the whole Clergy in the Convocation holden at London, in the Year of our Lord One thousand five hundred sixty-two, for the avoiding of diversities of Opinions, and for establishing of content touching true Religion, is in these words following, viz,

That the Book of Consecration of Archbishops and Bishops, and Ordaining of Priests and Deacons, lately set forth in the time of King Edward the Sixth, and Confirmed at the same time by Authority of Parliament, doth contain all things necessary to such Consecration and ordaining, neither hath it any thing that of itself is superstitious and ungodly: and therefore whatsoever are Consecrated or Ordered according to the Rites of that Book since the second Year of the aforesaid King Edward unto this time, or hereafter shall be Consecrated or Ordered according to the same Rites, We decree all such to be rightly, orderly, and lawfully Consecrated and Ordered;

It be Enacted, and be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Subscriptions hereafter to be had or made unto the said Articles by any Deacon, Priest, or Ecclesiastical person, or other person whatsoever, who by this Act, or any other Law now in force is required to subscribe unto the said Articles, shall be construed, and taken to extend, and shall be applied (for and touching the said Six and thirty Article) unto the Book containing the Form and Manner of Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating of Bishops, Priests and Deacons, in this Act mentioned, in such sort and manner as the same did heretofore extend unto the Book set forth in the time of King Edward the Sixth, mentioned in the said Six and thirtieth Article; any thing in the said Article, or in any Statute, Act or Canon heretofore had or made, to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Provided also, That the Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church of England, together with the Form and Manner of Ordaining and Consecrating Bishops, Priests and Deacons, heretofore in use, and respectively established by Act of Parliament in the First and Eighth years of Queen Elizabeth, shall be still used and observed in the Church of England, until the Feast of Saint Bartholomew, which shall be in the Year of our Lord God One thousand six hundred sixty and two.
T he Preface.

It hath been the wisdom of the Church of England, ever since the first compiling of her Public Liturgy, to keep the mean between the two extremes, of too much stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting any variation from it. For, as on the one side common experience sheweth, that where a change hath been made of things advisedly established (no evident necessity fo requiring) sundry inconveniences have thereupon ensued; and these many times more and greater than the evils, that were intended to be remedied by such change: So on the other side, the particular Form of Divine worship, and the Rites and Ceremonies appointed to be used therein, being things in their own nature indifferent, and alterable, and so acknowledged; it is but reasonable, that upon weighty and important considerations, according to the various exigency of times and occasions, such changes and alterations should be made therein, as to those that are in place of Authority, should from time to time seem either necessary or expedient. Accordingly we find that in the Reigns of several Princes of blessed memory since the Reformation, the Church, upon just and weighty considerations heretofore moving, hath yielded to make such alterations in some particulars, as in their respective times were thought convenient: Yet so, as that the main Body and Essentials of it (as well in the chiefest materials, as in the frame and order thereof) have still continued the same unto this day, and do yet stand firm and unshaken, notwithstanding all the vain attempts and impetuous assaults made against it, by such men as are given to change, and have always discovered a greater regard to their own private fancies and interests, than to that duty they owe to the public.

By what undue means, and for what mischievous purposes the use of the Liturgy (though enjoined by the Laws of the Land, and those Laws never yet repealed) came, during the late unhappy confusions, to be discontinued, is too well known to the world, and we are not willing here to remember. But when, upon His Majesty's happy Restoration, it seemed probable that amongst other things, the use of the Liturgy would also return of course (the same having never been legally abolished) unless some timely means were used to prevent it, those men who under the late usurped powers had made it a great part of their business to render the people disaffected thereto, flew themselves in point of reputation and interest concerned (unless they would freely acknowledge themselves to have erred, which such men are very hardly brought to do) with their utmost endeavours to hinder the restitution thereof. In order therefore divers Pamphlets were published against the Book of Common Prayer, the old objections muttered up, with the addition of some new ones, more than formerly had been made, to make the number swelling. In fine, great importunities were used to His Sacred Majesty, that the said Book might be revised, and such Alterations therein, and Additions thereto made, as should be thought requisite for the sake of tender Conferences: soberly to His Majesty, out of his pious inclinations to give satisfaction (so far as could be reasonably expected) to all his subjects of what persuasion soever, did graciously condescend.

In which review we have endeavoured to observe the like moderation, as we find to have been used in the like case in former times. And therefore of the sundry alterations proposed unto us, we have rejected all such as were either of dangerous consequence (as secretly strickling at some established Doctrine, or laudable Practice of the Church of England, or indeed of the whole Catholic Church of Christ, or else of no consequence at all, but utterly frivolous and vain. But such alterations as were tendered to us (by what persons, under what pretences, or to what purpose forever tendered) as seemed to us in any degree requisite or expedient, we have willingly, and of our own accord, affented unto: not enforced so to do by any strength of Argument, convincing us of the necessity of making the said Alterations: For we are fully persuaded in our judgments (and we here profess it to the world) that the Book, as it stood before established by Law, doth not contain in it any thing contrary to the Word of God, or to sound Doctrine, or which a godly man may not with a good Conscience use and submit unto, or which is not fairly defensible against any that shall oppose the same; if it shall be allowed such just and favourable construction as in common equity ought to be allowed to all human Writings, especially such as are set forth by Authority, and even to the very best translations of the holy Scripture itself.

Our general aim therefore in this undertaking was, not to gratify this or that party in any their unreasonable demands: but to do that, which to our best understandings, we conceived might most tend to the preservation of Peace and Unity in the Church; the procuring of Reverence, and existing of Piety and Devotion in the publick Worship of God, and the cutting off occasion from them that seek occasion of cavil or quarrel against the Liturgy of the Church. And as to the several variations from the former Book, whether by Alteration, Addition, or otherwise, it shall suffice to give this general Account. That most of the Alterations were made, either first, for the better direction of them that are to officiate in any part of Divine Service, which is chiefly done in the Calendars and Rubrics: Or secondly, for the more proper expressing of some words or phrases of ancient usage in terms more suitable to the language of the present times, and the clearer explanation of some other words and phrases, that were either of doubtful signification, or otherwise liable to misconstrual: Or thirdly, for a more perfect rendering of such portions of holy Scripture, as are inserted into the Liturgy, which,
The Preface.

in the Epistles and Gospels especially, and in sundry other places, are now ordered to be read according to the last Translation: and that it was thought convenient, that some Prayers and Thanksgivings, fitted to especial occasions, should be added in their due places; particularly for those at Sea, together with an office for the Baptism of such as are of riper years; which, although not so necessary when the former Book was compiled, yet by the growth of Anabaptism, through the licentiousnes of the late times crept in amongst us, is now become necessary, and may be always useful for the baptizing of Natives in our Plantations, and others converted to the Faith. If any man, who shall desire a more particular account of the several Alterations in any part of the Liturgy, shall take the pains to compare the present Book with the former, we doubt not but the reason of the change may easily appear.

And having thus endeavoured to discharge our duties in this weighty Affair, as in the sight of God, and to approve our sincerity therein (so far as lay in us) to the confciences of all men, although we know it impossible (in such variety of apprehensions, humours, and interests, as are in the world) to please all, nor can expect that men of fashious, peevish, and perverse spirits should be satisfied with any thing that can be done in this kind by any other than themselves; yet we have good hope, that what is here presented, and hath been by the Convocation of both Provinces with great diligence examined and approved, will be also well accepted and approved by all sober, peaceable, and truly conscientious Sons of the Church of England.

Concerning the Service of the Church.

THERE was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so fully established, which in continuance of time, hath not been corrupted: As, among other things, it may plainly appear by the Common Prayers in the Church, commonly called Divine Service. The first original and ground whereof, if any man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall find that the same was not ordained but of a good purpose, and for a great advancement of godliness. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible, (or the greatest part thereof) should be read over once every year; intending thereby, that the Clergy, and especially such as were Ministers in the congregation, should (by often reading, and meditation in God's word) be stirred up to godliness themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome Doctrine, and to confute them that were adversaries to the Truth; and further, that the people (by daily hearing of the holy Scripture read in the Church) might continually profit more and more in the knowledge of God, and be more inflamed with the love of his true religion. But these many years past, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath been so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in uncertain Stories, and Legends, with multitude of Responds, Verfes, vain Repetitions, Commemorations and Synodals; that commonly when any Book of the Bible was begun, after three or four Chapters were read out, all the rest were unread. And in this fort the Book of Isaiah was begun in Advent; and the Book of Genesis in Simeon's; but they were only begun, and never read through: After like fort were other Books of holy Scripture used. And moreover, whereas St. Paul would have such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might understand; and have profit by hearing the same; The Service in this Church of England these many years hath been read in Latin to the people, which they understand not; so that they have heard with their ears only; and their heart, spirit and mind have not been edified thereby. And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers have divided the Psalms into seven Portions, whereof every one was called a Night: Now of late time a few of them have been daily said, and the rest utterly omitted. Moreover, the number and hardnes of the Rules called the Litany, and the manifold changings of the Service, was the cause, that to turn the Book only was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more busines to find out what should be read, than to read it when it was found out.

These inconveniences therefore considered, here is set forth such an Order whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readiness in this matter, here is drawn out a Calendar for that purpose, which is plain and easy to be understood; wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scripture is so set forth, that all things shall be done in order, without breaking one piece from another. For this cause be cut off Anthems, Responds, Invitatories, and such like things as did break the continual course of the reading of the Scripture.

Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity, there must be some Rules; therefore certain Rules are here set forth; which, as they are few in number, so they are plain and easy to be understood. So that here you have an Order for Prayer, and for the reading of the holy Scripture, much agreeable to the mind and purpose of
Of Ceremonies.

Of the old Fathers, and a great deal more profitable and commodious, than that which of late was used. It is more profitable, because here are left out many things, whereas some are untrue, some uncertain, some vain and superstitious; and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure Word of God, the holy Scripture, or that which is agreeable to the same; and that in such a Language and Order as is most easy and plain for the understanding both of the Readers and Hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortness thereof, and for the plainness of the Order, and for that the Rules be few and easy.

And whereas heretofore there hath been great diversity in saying and singling in Churches within this Realm; some following Salisbury Use, some Hereford Use, and some the Use of Bangor, some of York, some of Lincoln; now from henceforth all the whole Realm shall have but one Use.

And as much as nothing can be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practice of the same; to appease all such diversities (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts, concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute the things contained in this Book; the parties that do doubt, or diversly take any thing, shall alway refer to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same; so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this Book. And if the Bishop of the Diocese be in doubt, then he may send for the resolution to the Archbishop.

"Though it be appointed, that all things shall be read and sung in the Church in the English Tongue, to the end that the congregation on may be thereby edified; yet it is not meant, but that when men say Morning and Evening Prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves do understand.

"And all Priests and Deacons are to say daily " the Morning and Evening Prayer either privately or openly, not being let by sickness, or " some other urgent cause.

"And the Curate that ministereth in every " Parish-Church or Chapel, being at home, " and not being otherwise reasonably hindered, " shall say the same in the Parish-Church or " Chapel where he ministereth, and shall cause " a Bell to be tolled thereunto a convenient time " before he begin, that the people may come to " hear God's Word, and to pray with him."

Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.

Of such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their beginning by the institution of man, some at the first were of godly intent and purpose devised, and yet at length turned to vanity and superstition: some entered into the Church by indiscreet Devotion, and such zeal as was without knowledge; and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more Abuses, which not only for their unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the people, and obscured the Glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and cleanly rejected. Other there be, which although they have been devised by man, yet it is thought good to retain them still, as well for a decent Order in the Church, (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred.

And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony, in itself considered, is but a small thing; yet the wilful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common Order and Discipline, is no small offence before God, Let all things be done among you, faith St. Paul, in a family and due Order: The appointment of which Order pertaineth not to private men; therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publick or common Order in Christ's Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the minds of men are so diverse, that some think it a great matter of Conscience to depart from a piece of the leaf of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old customs; and again on the other side, some be so new-fangled, that they would innovate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them, but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please, and satisfy either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should be offended, whom good reason might satisfy, here be certain caufes rendered, why some of the accustomed ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter days, that the burden of them was intolerable; whereof St. Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case concerning that matter, than were the Jews. And he counselled that such yoke and burden should
Of Ceremonies.

should be taken away, as time would serve quietly to do it. But what would Saint Augustine have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late days used among us: whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This our excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken, than declare and set forth Christ's benefits unto us. And besides this, Christ's Gospel is not a Ceremonial law, (as much of Moses' Law was) but it is a Religion to serve God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedom of the spirit; being content only with those Ceremonies, which do serve to a decent order and godly Discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull mind of man to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special signification, whereby he might be edified. Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abollishment of certain Ceremonies was, That they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and unlearned, partly by the unfa
tiable avarice of such as sought more their own lucre, than the glory of God, that the abuses could not well be taken away, the thing remaining still.

But now as concerning those Persons which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still: If they consider that without some Ceremonies: it is not possible to keep any Order, or quiet Discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just cause to reform their judgments. And if they think much, that any of the old remain, and would rather have all devised anew: then such men granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old only for their age, without bewraying of their own folly. For in such a case they ought rather to have reverence unto them for their Antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of Unity and Concord, than of Innovations and New-fangledness, which (as much as may be with true setting forth of Christ's Religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just cause with the Ceremonies referred to be offended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden men's Consciences without any cause; so the other that remain are retained for a Discipline and Order, which (upon just Causes) may be altered and changed, and therefore are not to be esteemed equal with God's Law. And moreover, they be neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, but are so set forth, that every man may understand what they do mean, and to what use they do serve. So that it is not like that they in time to come should be abused as others have been. And in these our doings we condemn no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our own people only: For we think it convenient, that every Country should use such Ceremonies as they shall think best to the setting forth of God's Honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly living, without error and Superstitition; and that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abused, as in men's Ordinances it often chanceth diversly in divers countries.

The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.

THE Psalter shall be read through once every Month, as it is there appointed, both for Morning and Evening Prayer. But in February it shall be read only to the twenty-eighth or twenty-ninth day of the month.

And whereas January, March, May, July, August, October and December have One and thirty days apiece; it is ordered that the same Psalms shall be read the last Day of the said Months, which were read the day before: So that the Psalter may begin again the first day of the Month next ensuing.

And whereas the 119 Psalm is divided into 22 Portions, and is over-long to be read at one time: It is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above four or five of the said Portions.

And at the end of every Psalm, and of every such part of the 119th Psalm, shall be repeated this Hymn, Glorify to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost; As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be world without end. Amen.

Note, that the Psalter followeth the Division of the Hebrews, and the Translation of the great English Bible, let forth and used in the time of King Henry the Eighth, and Edward the Sixth.

The Order how the rest of the holy Scripture is appointed to be read.

THE Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer; so as the most part thereof will be read over every year once, as in the Calendar is appointed.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer; and shall be read over orderly every year thrice, beside the Epistles and Gospels; except the Apocalypse, out of which there are only certain proper Lessons appointed upon divers Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every day, look for the day of the Month in the Calendar following, and there ye shall find the Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening Prayer; except only the Moveable Feasts, which are not in the Calendar; and the immovable, where there is a blank left in the Column of Lessons, the Proper Lessons for all which days are to be found in the Table of Proper Lessons.

And Note, That whenever Proper Psalms or Lessons are appointed; then the Psalms and Lessons of ordinary course appointed in the Psalter and Calendar (if they be different) shall be omitted for that time.

Note also, That the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serve all the Week after, where it is not in this Book otherwise ordered.
### Proper Lessons to be read at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the Sundays, and other Holy-days throughout the Year.

#### Lessons proper for Sundays.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sunday of Advent</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Lessons proper for Holy-days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Holy-days</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advent Day</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Proper Psalms on certain Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Psalms 79, 88, 85</th>
<th>Psalms 89, 110, 138</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Lessons proper for Holy-days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Holy-days</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Isaiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advent Day</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity Day</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christmas Day</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Proper Psalms on certain Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Psalms 79, 88, 85</th>
<th>Psalms 89, 110, 138</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# The Calendar
With the Table of Lessons.

## January hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Day</th>
<th>Morn. Prayer</th>
<th>Even. Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>A Cal.</td>
<td>Circumcision of our Lord.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>b 4 Non.</td>
<td>Genesis 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>c 3 Non.</td>
<td>Matth. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>d Prid. Non.</td>
<td>Genesis 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>e None</td>
<td>Rom. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>f 8 Id.</td>
<td>Gen. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>g 7 Id.</td>
<td>Gen. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>h 6 Id.</td>
<td>Gen. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i 5 Id.</td>
<td>Epiphany of our Lord.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>j 4 Id.</td>
<td>6th Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>k 3 Id.</td>
<td>7th Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>l Prid. Id.</td>
<td>8th Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>m Epiphany of our Lord.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>n 19 Cl. Feb.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>o 18 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>p 17 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>q 16 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>r 15 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>s 14 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>t 13 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>u 12 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>v 11 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>w 10 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>x 9 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>y 8 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>z 7 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>bb 6 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>cc 5 Cal.</td>
<td>1st Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>dd 4 Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>ee 3 Cal.</td>
<td>Conversion of S. Paul.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>ff Prid. Cal.</td>
<td>2nd Lesson.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note, That ('t) Exodus 6. is to be read only to ver. 14.
### THE CALENDAR

With the Table of Lessons.

#### FEBRUARY hath xxviii. Days.
And in every Leap-Year xxix. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>d Calendæ</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>e 4 Non.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>f 3 Non.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>g Prid. Non.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>A Nonæ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>b 8 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>c 7 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>d 6 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>e 5 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>f 4 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>g 3 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>A Prid. Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>b Idus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>c 16 Cl. Mar.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>d 15 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>e 14 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>f 13 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>g 12 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>A 11 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>b 10 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>c 9 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>d 8 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>e 7 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>f 6 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>g 5 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>A 4 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>b 3 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>c Prid. Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 Lesson. = Exod. 10
2 Lesson. = Mark 1
1 Lesson. = Exod. 11
2 Lesson. = 1 Cor. 13

- Fast. = Fasting
- S. Matthias, Apostle & Martyr. = Saint Matthias, Apostle and Martyr
# The Calendar

With the Table of Lessons.

**March** hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Morning Prayer</th>
<th>Evening Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1st Lesson</td>
<td>2nd Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 d</td>
<td>Cal. David, Archb. of Menev.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 e</td>
<td>6th Non. Cedde or Chad, B. of Litch.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 f</td>
<td>5th Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 g</td>
<td>4th Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 h</td>
<td>3rd Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 i</td>
<td>Prm. Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 k</td>
<td>8th Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 l</td>
<td>7th Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 m</td>
<td>6th Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 n</td>
<td>5th Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 o</td>
<td>4th Id. Greg. M. B. of Rom. &amp; C.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 p</td>
<td>3rd Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 q</td>
<td>Prid. Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 r</td>
<td>Idus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 s</td>
<td>17th Cl. Apr.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 t</td>
<td>16th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 u</td>
<td>15th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 v</td>
<td>14th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 w</td>
<td>13th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 x</td>
<td>12th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 y</td>
<td>11th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 z</td>
<td>10th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 a</td>
<td>9th Cal. Fast.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 b</td>
<td>8th Cal. Annunciation of V. Mary.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 c</td>
<td>7th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 d</td>
<td>6th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 e</td>
<td>5th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 f</td>
<td>4th Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 g</td>
<td>3rd Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31 h</td>
<td>Prm. Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Numbers here prefixed to the several Days, between the Twenty-first Day of March and the Eighteenth Day of April, both inclusive; denote the Days upon which those full Moons do fall, which happen upon or next after the Twenty-first Day of March, in those Years, of which they are respectively the
# The Calendar

**With the Table of Lessons.**

## April hath xxx. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Morning Prayer</th>
<th>Evening Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>1 Sam. 5</td>
<td>1 Sam. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>John 19</td>
<td>Hebr. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>James 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Golden Numbers; and the Sunday Letter next following any such Full Moon, points out Easter-Day for that Year. All which holds until the Year of our Lord 1899 inclusive; after which Year, the Place of these Golden Numbers will be to be changed, as is hereafter expressed.

**May**
# The Calendar

With the Table of Lessons.

May hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Morning Prayer</th>
<th>Evening Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1 Lesson</td>
<td>1 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2 Lesson</td>
<td>2 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3 Lesson</td>
<td>3 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>4 Lesson</td>
<td>4 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>5 Lesson</td>
<td>5 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>6 Lesson</td>
<td>6 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>7 Lesson</td>
<td>7 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>8 Lesson</td>
<td>8 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>9 Lesson</td>
<td>9 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>10 Lesson</td>
<td>10 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>11 Lesson</td>
<td>11 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>12 Lesson</td>
<td>12 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>13 Lesson</td>
<td>13 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>14 Lesson</td>
<td>14 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>15 Lesson</td>
<td>15 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>16 Lesson</td>
<td>16 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17 Lesson</td>
<td>17 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>18 Lesson</td>
<td>18 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>19 Lesson</td>
<td>19 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>20 Lesson</td>
<td>20 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>21 Lesson</td>
<td>21 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>22 Lesson</td>
<td>22 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>23 Lesson</td>
<td>23 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>24 Lesson</td>
<td>24 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>25 Lesson</td>
<td>25 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>26 Lesson</td>
<td>26 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>27 Lesson</td>
<td>27 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>28 Lesson</td>
<td>28 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>29 Lesson</td>
<td>29 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>30 Lesson</td>
<td>30 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>31 Lesson</td>
<td>31 Lesson</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

June
### THE CALENDAR

With the Table of Lessons.

JUNE hath xxx. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 e</td>
<td>Calendæ—Nicome, Rom. P. &amp; Mar.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 f</td>
<td>Nicome, Rom. P. &amp; Mar.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 Non.</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Non.</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 Prid. Non.</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 b</td>
<td>Bænace—Boniface B. of Mentz, &amp; M.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 c</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 d</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 e</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 f</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 g</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 h</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 i</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 j</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 k</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 l</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 m</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 n</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 o</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 p</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 q</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 r</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 s</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 t</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 u</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 v</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 w</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 x</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 y</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 z</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 {</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 l</td>
<td>——</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**JULY**

...
THE CALENDAR,
With the Table of Lessons.

JULY hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>g</th>
<th>Calendar</th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>6 Non.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>c</td>
<td>4 Non.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>d</td>
<td>3 Non.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>e</td>
<td>Prid. Non.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>f</td>
<td>Nonæ</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>g</td>
<td>8 Id.</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>a</td>
<td>7 Id.</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>6 Id.</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>c</td>
<td>5 Id.</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>d</td>
<td>4 Id.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>e</td>
<td>3 Id.</td>
<td>Ecclef. 1.</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>f</td>
<td>Prid. Id.</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>g</td>
<td>Idus</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>17 Cl.Aug.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>1 Thef. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>16 Cal.</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>2 Thef. 1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>c</td>
<td>15 Cal.</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>d</td>
<td>14 Cal.</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>e</td>
<td>13 Cal.</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>f</td>
<td>12 Cal.</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>g</td>
<td>11 Cal.</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>10 Cal.</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>9 Cal.</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>c</td>
<td>8 Cal.</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>d</td>
<td>7 Cal.</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>e</td>
<td>6 Cal.</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>f</td>
<td>5 Cal.</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>g</td>
<td>4 Cal.</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>A</td>
<td>3 Cal.</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>Prid. Cal.</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D AUGUST
# The Calendar

With the Table of Lessons.

August hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Morning Prayer</th>
<th>Evening Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

September
THE CALENDAR,
With the Table of Lessons.

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson. 2 Lesson.</td>
<td>1 Lesson. 2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Calendæ— Giles, Abbot &amp; Confessor.—</td>
<td>Hosea 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>4 Non. —</td>
<td>Joel— 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>A 3 Non. —</td>
<td>Amos 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>b Prid. Non. —</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>c Nonæ —</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>d 8 Id. —</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>e 7 Id. —</td>
<td>Enurchus, Bp. of Orleans.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>f 6 Id. —</td>
<td>Nativ. of the Bl. Virg. Mary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>g 5 Id. —</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>A 4 Id. —</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>b 3 Id. —</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>c Prid. Id. —</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>d Idus —</td>
<td>Nahum 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>e 18 Cl. Oct. Holy-crofs Day. —</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>f 17 Cal. —</td>
<td>Habak. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>g 16 Cal. —</td>
<td>Zeph. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>A 15 Cal. —</td>
<td>Haggai 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>b 14 Cal. —</td>
<td>Zech. 2,3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>c 13 Cal. —</td>
<td>Faft.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>d 12 Cal. —</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>e 11 Cal. —</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>f 10 Cal. —</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>g 9 Cal. —</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>A 8 Cal. —</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>b 7 Cal. —</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>c 6 Cal. —</td>
<td>Malac. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>d 5 Cal. —</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>e 4 Cal. —</td>
<td>Tobit 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>f 3 Cal. —</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>g Prid. Cal. —</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D 2 OCTOBER
# THE CALENDAR,

With the Table of Lessons.

## OCTOBER hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Calendæ</td>
<td>Remigius, Bp. of Rhemes.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>b 6 Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>c 5 Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>d 4 Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>e 3 Non.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>f Prid. Non.</td>
<td>Faith, Virgin &amp; Martyr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>g None</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>A 8 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>b 7 Id.</td>
<td>S. Denys Areop. Bp. &amp; M.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>c 6 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>d 5 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>e 4 Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>f 3 Id.</td>
<td>Transl. of K. Edw. Confess.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>g Prid. Id.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>A Idus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>b 17 Cl. Nov.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>c 16 Cal.</td>
<td>Etheldreda, V. Q. &amp; Ab. of Ely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>d 15 Cal.</td>
<td>S. Luke, Evangelist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>e 14 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>f 13 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>g 12 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>A 11 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>b 10 Cal.</td>
<td>Eccles.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>c 9 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>d 8 Cal.</td>
<td>Crispin, Martyr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>e 7 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>f 6 Cal.</td>
<td>Fas.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>A 4 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>b 3 Cal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>c Prid. Cal.</td>
<td>Fas.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

7 NOVEMBER
THE CALENDAR,
With the Table of Lessons.

NOVEMBER hath xxx. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Morning Prayer</th>
<th>Evening Prayer</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
<td>1 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
<td>2 Lesson.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Calæ, All Saints Day.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note, That (a) Ecclesi. 25. is to be read only to v. 13. and (b) Ecclesi. 30. only to v. 18. and (c) Ecclesi. 46. only to v. 20.

DECEMBER
The Calendar,
With the Table of Lessons.

December hath xxxi. Days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>MORNING PRAYER</th>
<th>EVENING PRAYER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1 Lesson</td>
<td>2 Lesson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Isaiah 14</td>
<td>Acts 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Isaiah 16</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>Isaiah 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Nicoles, B. of Myra in Lycia.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Concept. of the Bl. V. Mary.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Silvester, Bishop of Rome.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Tables
### TABLES and RULES for the Moveable and Immoveable Feasts, together with the Days of Fasting or Abstinence, through the whole Year.

#### RULES to know when the Moveable Feasts and Holy-Days begin.

**Easter-Day**; on which the rest depend, is always the First Sunday after the Full Moon which happens upon, or next after the Twenty-first Day of March; and if the Full Moon happens upon a Sunday, Easter-Day is the Sunday after.

- **Advent-Sunday** is always the nearest Sunday to the Feast of Saint Andrew, whether before or after.
- **Septuagesima Sunday** is Nine Weeks before Easter.
- **Quadragesima Sunday** is Seven Weeks before Easter.
- **Trinity-Sunday** is Eight Weeks before Easter.

#### A TABLE of all the Feasts that are to be observed in the Church of England throughout the Year.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>All Sundays in the Year.</th>
<th>Saint Peter the Apostle.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Circumcision of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.</td>
<td>Saint James the Apostle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Epiphany.</td>
<td>Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Conversion of Saint Paul.</td>
<td>Saint Matthew the Apostle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Purification of the Blessed Virgin.</td>
<td>Saint Michael and all Angels.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint Mark the Evangelist.</td>
<td>All Saints.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint Philip and Saint James the Apostles.</td>
<td>Saint Andrew the Apostle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Annunciation of our Lord JESUS CHRIST.</td>
<td>Saint Thomas the Apostle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint Barnabas.</td>
<td>The Nativity of our Lord.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Nativity of Saint John Baptist.</td>
<td>Saint Stephen the Martyr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monday and Tuesday in Whitsun-Week.</td>
<td>Saint John the Evangelist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Holy Innocents.</td>
<td>Monday and Tuesday in Whitsun-Week.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### A TABLE of the Vigils, Fasts, and Days of Abstinence, to be observed in the Year.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Evens or Vigils before</th>
<th>Saint John Baptist.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Nativity of our Lord.</td>
<td>Saint Peter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin.</td>
<td>Saint James.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin.</td>
<td>Saint Bartholomew.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easter-Day.</td>
<td>Saint Matthew.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascension-Day.</td>
<td>Saint Simon and Saint Jude.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitsunday.</td>
<td>Saint Andrew.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity-Sunday.</td>
<td>Saint Thomas.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>All Saints.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Note.** That if any of these Feast-Days fall upon a Monday, then the Vigil or Fast-Day shall be kept upon the Saturday, and not upon the Sunday next before it.

#### Days of Fasting, or Abstinence.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>I. The Forty Days of Lent.</th>
<th>III. The Three Regeneration-Days, being the Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, before Holy Thursday, or the Ascension of our Lord.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>II. The Ember-Days at the Four Seasons.</td>
<td>IV. All the Fridays in the Year, except CHRISTMAS-DAY.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Being the Wednesday, Friday, and Saturday after Easter.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>September 14.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>December 13.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Certain solemn Days, for which particular Services are appointed.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>I. The Fifth Day of November, being the Day kept in Memory of the Papists Conspiracy.</th>
<th>III. The Nine and twentieth Day of May, being the Day kept in Memory of the Birth and Return of King Charles the Second.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>II. The Thirtieth Day of January, being the Day kept in Memory of the Martyrdom of King Charles the First.</td>
<td>IV. The Twenty-fifth Day of October, being the Day on which his Majesty began his happy Reign.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**TABLE**
A TABLE to find EASTER-DAY from the present Time, till the Year 1899 inclusive, according to the foregoing Calendar.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Golden</th>
<th>Days of the Month</th>
<th>Sunday Letters</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Number</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>March 21</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>D</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>E</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>F</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>G</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>H</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>J</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>K</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>April 1</td>
<td>L</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>N</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>O</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>P</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>Q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>T</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>W</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Y</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>A</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>B</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>D</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>E</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>F</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>G</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>H</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>J</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>K</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>L</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>N</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>O</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>P</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>April 1</td>
<td>Q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>T</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>W</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>Y</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>A</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>B</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>D</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>E</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>F</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>G</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>H</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>J</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>K</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>L</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>N</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>O</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>P</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>Q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>T</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>April 1</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>W</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>Y</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>A</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>B</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>D</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>E</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>F</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>G</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>H</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>J</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>K</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>L</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>M</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>N</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>O</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>P</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>Q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>R</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>T</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>W</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>X</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Y</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>April 1</td>
<td>A</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This Table contains so much of the Calendar as is necessary for the determining of Easter; to find which, look for the Golden Number of the Year in the first Column of the Table, against which stands the Day of the Paschal Full Moon; then look in the Third Column for the Sunday Letter, next after the Day of the Full Moon, and the Day of the Month standing against that Sunday Letter is Easter-Day. If the Full Moon happens upon a Sunday, then (according to the First Rule) the next Sunday after is Easter-Day.

To find the Golden Number, or Prime, add One to the Year of our Lord, and then divide by 19; the Remainder, if any, is the Golden Number; but if nothing remaineth, then 19 is the Golden Number.

To find the Dominical or Sunday Letter, according to the Calendar, until the Year 1799 inclusive, add to the Year of our Lord its Fourth Part, omitting Fractions; and also the Number 1: Divide the Sum by 7; and if there is no Remainder, then A is the Sunday Letter: But if any Number remaineth, then the Letter standing against that Number in the small annexed Table, is the Sunday Letter.

For the next Century, that is, from the Year 1800 till the Year 1899 inclusive, add to the current Year only its Fourth Part, and then divide by 7, and proceed as in the last Rule.

Note, That in all Bifextile or Leap-Years, the Letter found as above will be the Sunday Letter, from the intercalated Day exclusive to the End of the Year.

Another TABLE to find EASTER till the Year 1899 inclusive.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Gold. Num.</th>
<th>A</th>
<th>B</th>
<th>C</th>
<th>D</th>
<th>E</th>
<th>F</th>
<th>G</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I.</td>
<td>April-16</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II.</td>
<td>April-9</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III.</td>
<td>March-26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>April-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV.</td>
<td>April-16</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V.</td>
<td>April-2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>March-31</td>
<td>April-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI.</td>
<td>April-23</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII.</td>
<td>April-9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII.</td>
<td>April-2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>March-28</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>April-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX.</td>
<td>April-16</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X.</td>
<td>April-9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI.</td>
<td>March-26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII.</td>
<td>April-16</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIII.</td>
<td>April-2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIV.</td>
<td>March-26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XV.</td>
<td>April-16</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVI.</td>
<td>April-2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>March-30</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVII.</td>
<td>April-23</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XVIII.</td>
<td>April-9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XIX.</td>
<td>April-2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To make use of the preceding Table, find the Sunday Letter for the Year in the uppermost Line, and the Golden Number, or Prime, in the Column or Golden Numbers, and against the Prime, in the same Line under the Sunday Letter, you have the Day of the Month on which Easter falls in that Year. But Note, that the Name of the Month is set on the left hand, or just with the Figure, and followed with, as in other Tables, by Deficient, but Collateral.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1752</td>
<td>1753</td>
<td>1754</td>
<td>1755</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>1757</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>1759</td>
<td>1760</td>
<td>1761</td>
<td>1762</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**TABLE of the MOVABLE FEASTS for Fifty-two Years, according to the foregoing Calendar.**
"

•

--------1"-.. -.. --

.,
-------;-------------~'.
TAB LE to find EaJlei',
A TAB LE of the ~1 0 V E A B L E F E, A S T S,
from the Year 1900,
according to the feveral Days that EA S T E R can
to 2 I 99 inclufive.
'
pofli bI y fall 11 pan.

1_ _

en

~
:r

en

5 ,~..g

0
....,0

~

~

~

VI

J

IT,.

c

2

;:l ~
o..Uq
J>l 0

~ , ':'1 ~3

"T-'_-"- _ - - . - - - - - - - -

__

..d

'en",v
::; u~

).
.-

.~
_.'"
~;:l.,
0.. ~
",..,.
110)

~ ~

W

~'
;:; •
~
~
........
'' < . . . . : : J
t-1
U ;:l

=.

~ g

.

9

g;

e-

~

5

0..

~... <
0.. ~
~ ••

110)

-<

~ ~ g

.,......,---~

I

. I

-,

!

-25
-26
-27
-28
-29
- 30
-31
April I
2
3
4
5
6
7
98

2
2
2
2

-21
-22
-23
-24
-25

7
8
9
--10

2 -26

--12
-13
-14
--15
-16
--17
--18
--(9

-

"T

2

2
3
3
3
3
3

3
3

~

-10 4
.-11 4
-12 4
-13 4
4 45
-1
15
-16
~I7 55
-18 5
-19 5
-20 5
-21 5

-II

--27
--28
--29
- 30
--3 1
Feb. I
2
- - 3 -20
4 -21
- - 5 --22
6 --23
___
7
24
8 -25
9 -26
--10 --27
-11 -28

--.29
--30
May I
2

3 -13
4 ,- 1 4
~ 5 -15
6 -16
37 -17
4 8 -18
5 9 -19
6 -10 -20
7 -11 -21
- - 8 -12 -22
- - 9 -13 -23
--10 - 1 4 --24
--11 - 1 5 - 2 5
-12 -16 -26
--13 - 1 7 - 2 7
--14 - 1 8 - 2 8
15 - 1 9 - 2 9
--16 -20 - 3 0
-17 -21 -31
- 1 8 - 2 2 June I
19 23 _~_
.2
20 --24 3
-21 -25 A
"T
,- 22 - 2 6 - - '5
- 2 3 --27 6
--24
28 _

-=--

-

27
27
26
26
26
26
26
26
26
25
25
25
25
25
25
25
24
24
24
24
24

2
3
NOV.27
-28
-29
-30
Dec. 1
2
3
NOV.27
-28
--29
- 30
Dec. I
- - '2

3
NOV.27
-28
-29
--30
D cc. I

2+ -

':;;#~

;:::"-'"
0 tit

::J 0
~ ....

;;r . '.

01 0

~
?'
Mar,22 1 Jan. 18 Feb. 4 Apr.26 Apr.30 May JO 27 NOV.29
-23 I -19 5 - 2 7 May J - 1 1 27 - 3 0
-24 I -20 6 - 2 8 - - 2/-12 27 Dec. 1
?"

tj

~ ""'
...
~I
::J 0
-' ,0..
er

en~

< ; ; :.l
:r

2

!J

::J

•

g.
01

14

March 22
23
--"':"24
---25
---26
---27
---28
29
---30

3
11

19
8
16

~

13
2

---3

1

April--

1

2

3
4
--- 5
- - - 6,
7
8
9
---10

10

18
,7
15
4

---11

---12
---13
I
---14
---15
9 1---16
J7 ---17
6 ---18
---19
---20

12

D
E
F
G
A
B
C
D

E
F
G
A

B
C
D

E
F
G
A
B
C
D
E

F
G

3
.A
23 Nov 27
B
3
23 ~'28
'C
4
D
5
-16 _
5 -z,- 7 23 - 2 9
-17 _
6 - 2 6 -2~ 8 23 --30
~
-22 6 -18 _
7
-3 9 23 Dec. I
---21
2
7
3
G
1
-23 6 -19 _
8 _
8 J
- 1 0 23 2
---22
-24 6 -20 _
9 -~9 une 1 -112 3 3
---23
A
-25 6 -21 -)0 _
0 1 - 2 - 1 2 22 NOV.27
---24
B
:Note, That in a 13j(Tcxtile or L
y3 3 '-7_J....:3~2::..2:..L--..:2:8::1I-;:;:;-:;-;:-~+--~~-_-.,.._-.....,-~2~5J-:-~C:--::J~plp
f :cal>
'"
Coldtn Numbers In the fO'tgolng Cl·
1:' ' hany WIll
' be t I
c"r the 1N--UIII ber of S·1
"
lC :lIne, as if Eo/' 'D
unuoys al~(er THE
lend.r WIll poiDt out the DlY' 01 th: PI('
than It really d
A
d
:/,11 ay
lad
fallen
0
D
I
ehal Full Moons, till the Y.~r of our Lorel
oes.
n for the fame R . Cl
ne ay ater ' 9 11 which Time, In orel.. tbltthe Eecit,
Leap Year, be added to the Da y of t h M
ea on,1 On,C Day mufl, in every filf'llell
Full the
Moons
Dearly
lime
Days with
realmay
Full(allMoon
•• on
lhetbe
Colden
- 1 2 Mar. )
-13 _
2

==:4 =

2,1 "T

00 ;

11. e
b dont 1 CgIven
I by the Table cor
I'
SeptuogtjilllQ Sunday: And the IJ' kc mUll
called
An.-'Ye{"/~(,Iarv)
unl
r.
le
Tone
lor
t.le
Firft
Day
of
L",,/
commonly
(
A-r
'I"
'.I"' J
e,s t le
bl
r.
.n
a e g!ves lome Day in the
,M on,' h 0 f march for it; for in that Cr.I n
the rIght Da....
ale, t le ay given by the T . . ble I~ S

oy,

..

D~y.

muf'l ..
he Itremovfd
jlff,.nt Tablt.
of
tNumhe"
he C!lrnd~r,
dont In 10
rh...ann'atd
whiCh eonutns fa mllch of the Calend .. thlD
to he ufed, II Is necca'.ry for , fir.~I.{: the
Pllcl ... Full Monn0•• Alld tbe Felf'l of 1.,;/11"
" , to
frolll
Yt;
.. '9 Is
tl)bI:
Iht
YuruCe
11911
Inclu,
(,V~, the
This
TiNe
m~a(
of, In
III
,e(pel".
tile Firil Table hefore InCertfd, (or
findIng EJJltr tUI tile Yt3. ,899'
CrDtral

A'


General TABLES for finding the Dominical or Sunday Letter, and the Places of the Golden Numbers in the Calendar.

### TABLE I.

<p>| | | | | | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>C</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>E</td>
<td>F</td>
<td>G</td>
<td>A</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1900</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>1600</td>
<td>1700</td>
<td>1800</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2000</td>
<td>2100</td>
<td>2200</td>
<td>2300</td>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2100</td>
<td>2200</td>
<td>2300</td>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2700</td>
<td>2800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2200</td>
<td>2300</td>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2700</td>
<td>2800</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2300</td>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2700</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2600</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To find the Dominical or Sunday Letter for any given Year of our Lord, add to the Year its Fourth Part, omitting Fractions, and also the Number, which in Table I. standeth at the Top of the Column, wherein the Number of Hundreds contained in that given Year is found: Divide the Sum by 7, and if there is no Remainder, then A is the Sunday Letter; but if any Number remaineth, then the Letter, which standeth under that Number at the Top of the Table, is the Sunday Letter.

### TABLE II.

<p>| | | | | | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Years of our Lord.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>1600</td>
<td>1700</td>
<td>1800</td>
<td>1900</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>2100</td>
<td>2200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>2300</td>
<td>2400</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2700</td>
<td>2800</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>2900</td>
<td>3000</td>
<td>3100</td>
<td>3200</td>
<td>3300</td>
<td>3400</td>
<td>3500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>3800</td>
<td>3900</td>
<td>4000</td>
<td>4100</td>
<td>4200</td>
<td>4300</td>
<td>4400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>4700</td>
<td>4800</td>
<td>4900</td>
<td>5000</td>
<td>5100</td>
<td>5200</td>
<td>5300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>5700</td>
<td>5800</td>
<td>5900</td>
<td>6000</td>
<td>6100</td>
<td>6200</td>
<td>6300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>6600</td>
<td>6700</td>
<td>6800</td>
<td>6900</td>
<td>7000</td>
<td>7100</td>
<td>7200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>7500</td>
<td>7600</td>
<td>7700</td>
<td>7800</td>
<td>7900</td>
<td>8000</td>
<td>8100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B</td>
<td>8500 &amp;c.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To find the Month and Days of the Month, to which the Golden Numbers ought to be prefixed in the Calendar, in any given Year of our Lord, consisting of entire Hundred Years, and in all the intermediate Years between that and the next Hundredth Year following, look in the Second Column of Table II. for the given Year consisting of entire Hundreds, and Note the Number or Cypher which stands against it in the Third Column; then, in Table III. look for the same Number in the Column under any given Golden Number, which when you have found, guide your Eye sideways to the Left Hand, and in the First Column you will find the Month and Day to which that Golden Number ought to be prefixed in the Calendar during that Period of One Hundred Years.

The Letter B prefixed to certain Hundredth Years in Table II. denotes those Years which are still to be accounted Bilextile or Leap Years in the New Calendar; whereas all the other Hundredth Years are to be accounted only common Years.
The ORDER for MORNING and EVENING PRAYER, daily to be said and used throughout the Year.

THE Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed Place of the Church, Chapel, or Chancel; except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the Place. And the Chancellors shall remain as they have done in Times past.

And here is to be noted, That such Ornament of the Church, and of the Ministers thereof, at all Times of their Ministration, shall be retained, and be in use, as were in this Church of England, by the Authority of Parliament, in the Second Year of the Reign of King Edward the Sixth.
The ORDER for
MORNING PRAYER,
Daily throughout the Year.

At the beginning of Morning Prayer, the Minster shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: and then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

When the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. Ezek. xviii. 27.

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me. Psal. li. 3.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. Psal. li. 9.

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. Psal. li. 17.

Rend your hearts, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Joel ii. 13.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us. Dan. ix. 9, 10.

O Lord, correct me, but with judgement: not in thine anger, left thou bring me to nothing. Jer. x. 24. Psal. vi. 1.

Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. S. Matt. iii. 2.

I will arise, and go to my father; and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. S. Luke xv. 18, 19.

Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. Psal. cxliii. 2.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us: But if we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 S. John i. 8, 9.

Dearly
MORNING PRAYER.

Dearly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness; and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father; but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart; to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God; yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice; unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me:

A general Confession, to be said of the whole Congregation, after the Minister, all kneeling.

Almighty and most merciful Father, We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: We have offended against}

thy holy laws: We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults: Restore thou them that are penitent; According to thy promises, declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father for his sake, That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

The Absolution, or Remission of sins, to be pronounced by the Priest alone standing, the people still kneeling.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live; and hath given power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the Absolution and Remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his Holy Spirit; that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy; so
MORNING PRAYER.

Then shall be said or sung, this Psalm following: except on Easter-Day, upon which another Anthem is appointed; and on the Nineteenth day of every Month it is not to be read here, but in the ordinary Course of the Psalms.

VENITE, EXULTEMUS DOMINO. Psal. xcv.

O Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath:

that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The people shall answer here, and at the end of all other prayers, Amen.

Then the Minister shall kneel, and say the Lord's Prayer with an audible voice; the People also kneeling, and repeating it with him, both here, and wheresoever else it is used in Divine Service.

OUR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

Then likewise be shall say,

O Lord, open thou our lips; Answer. And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Priest. O God, make haste to save us.

Answer. O Lord, make haste to help us.

Here all standing up, the Priest shall say, Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

Answer. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Priest. Praise ye the Lord.

Answer. The Lord's Name be praised.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath:
MORNING

wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed: and at the end of every Psalm throughout the Year, and likewise at the end of Benedictine, Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated,

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

Answer. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Then shall be read distinctly, with an audible voice, the First Lesson, taken out of the old Testament, as is appointed in the Calendar (except there be proper Lessons assigned for that Day:) be that readeth so standing, and turning himself, as he may best be heard of all such as are present. And after that shall be said or sung in English, the Hymn called Te Deum laudamus, daily throughout the year.

Note. That before every Lesson the Minister shall say, Here beginneth such a Chapter, or Verse of such a Chapter of such a Book: And after every Lesson, Here endeth the First, or The Second Lesson.

Te Deum laudamus.

We praise thee, O God: we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the Heavens, and all the Powers therein.

PRAYER.

To thee Cherubin and Seraphin: continually do cry,

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth;

Heaven and earth are full of the majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doth acknowledge thee;

The Father: of an infinite Majesty;

Thine honourable, true: and only Son;

Also the Holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the Virgin’s womb.

When thou hast overcome the sharpness of death: thou didst open the Kingdom of Heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We believe that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make
MORNING

Make them to be numbered with thy saints: in glory everlafting.
O Lord, save thy people: and bless thine heritage.
Govern them: and lift them up for ever.
Day by day: we magnify thee.
And we worship thy Name: ever world without end.
Vouchsafe, O Lord: to keep us this day without fin.
O Lord, have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.
O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.
O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

¶ Or this Canticle.

Benedicite, omnia opera Domini.

O All ye Works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Heavens, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Waters, that be above the firmament, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O all ye Powers of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Sun and Moon, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

PRAYER.

O ye Stars of Heaven, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Showers and Dew, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Winds of God, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Fire and Heat, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Winter and Summer, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Dews and Frosts, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Frost and Cold, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Ice and Snow, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Light and Darkness, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Lightnings and Clouds, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O let the earth bless the Lord: yea, let it praise him, and magnify him for ever.
O ye Mountains and Hills, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

F 
O all
O all ye green Things upon the Earth, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Wells, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Seas and Floods, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Whales, and all that move in the Waters, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Children of Men, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Fowls of the Air, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O all ye Beasts and Cattle, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O ye Holy and humble Men of Heart, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bless ye the Lord: praise him, and magnify him for ever.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Then shall be read in like manner the Second Lesson, taken out of the new Testament. And after that, the Hymn following; except when that shall happen to be read in the Chapter for the Day, or for the Gospel on St. John Baptist's Day.

Benedictus. St. Luke i. 68.

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people;

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us: in the house of his servant David;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets: which have been since the world began;

That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hands of all that hate us;

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers: and to remember his holy covenant;

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham: that he would give us;

That we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies: might serve him without fear,

In holiness and righteousness before him: all the days of our life.

And thou, Child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

To give knowledge of salvation unto
unto his people: for the remission of their sins,
Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the Day-spring from on high hath visited us;
To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.
Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Or this Psalm.
Jubilate Deo. PSAL. c.
Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.
Be ye sure that the Lord he is God; it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.
For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.
Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.
**MORNING**

Then the Minister, Clerks, and People, shall say the Lord's Prayer with a loud voice.

**OUR FATHER**, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then the Priest standing up, shall say,

O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us;

Answer. And grant us thy salvation.

Priest. O Lord, save the King;

Answer. And mercifully hear us, when we call upon thee.

Priest. Endue thy Ministers with righteousness;

Answer. And make thy chosen people joyful.

Priest. O Lord, save thy people;

Answer. And bless thine inheritance.

Priest. Give peace in our time, O Lord;

Answer. Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Priest. O God, make clean our hearts within us;

Answer. And take not thy Holy Spirit from us.

**PRAYER.**

Then shall follow three Collects; the first of the Day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion; the second for Peace; the third for Grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning Prayer throughout all the year, as followeth; all kneeling.

The second Collect, for Peace

O God, who art the author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom; Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies; that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The third Collect, for Grace.

O Lord, our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day; Defend us in the same with thy mighty power; and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.

Then these five Prayers following are to be read here, except when the Litany is read; and then only the two last are to be read, as they are there placed.
MORNING PRAYER.

A Prayer for the King's Majesty.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King GEORGE; and so replenish him with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts; grant him in health and wealth long to live; strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally, after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer for the Clergy and People.

Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; Send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ. Amen.

A Prayer for the Royal Family.

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodnes, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen Charlotte, his Royal Highness George Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy Holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer of S. Chrysostom.

Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

Here endeth the Order of Morning Prayer throughout the Year.
The ORDER for
EVENING PRAYER,
Daily throughout the Year.

At the beginning of Evening Prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: and then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

WHEN the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. Ezek. xviii. 27.

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me. Psal. li. 3.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. Psal. li. 9.

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. Psal. li. 17.

Rend your hearts, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Joel ii. 13.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us. Dan. ix. 9, 10.


Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. S. Matth. iii. 2.

I will arise, and go to my father; and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. S. Luke xv. 18, 19.

Enter not into judgement with thy servant, O Lord; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. Psal. cxi. 2.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us: But if we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 S. John i. 8, 9.

Early beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness; and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father; but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart; to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge
EVENING

P R A Y E R.

ledge our sins before God; yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me:

*A general Confession, to be said of the whole Congregation, after the Minister, all kneeling.*

A Mighty and most merciful Father, We have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep: We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: We have offended against thy holy laws: We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done; And there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults: Restore thou them that are penitent; According to thy promises, declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father for his sake, That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*The Absolution, or Remission of sins, to be pronounced by the Priest alone standing; the people still kneeling.*

A Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live; and hath given power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the Absolution and Remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his Holy Spirit; that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy; so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Then the Minister shall kneel and say the Lord's Prayer; the People also kneeling, and repeating it with him.*

O UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and
EVENING

and the power, and the glory,
For ever and ever. Amen.

Then likewise shall he say,
O Lord, open thou our lips;
Answer. And our mouth shall
speak forth thy praise.

Priest. O God, make haste
to save us.
Answer. O Lord, make haste
to help us.

Here all standing up, the Priest shall say,
Glory be to the Father, and to
the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;
Answer. As it was in the be-

ginning, is now, and ever shall
be: world without end. Amen.

Priest. Praise ye the Lord.
Answer. The Lord’s Name be
praised.

Then shall be said or sung the Psalms in or-
der as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of
the Old Testament, as is appointed; and
after that, Magnificat, (or the Song of the
blessed virgin Mary) in English, as followeth.

Magnificat. S. Luke i. 46.

My soul doth magnify the
Lord: and my spirit hath
rejoiced in God my Saviour.
For he hath regarded: the low-
liness of his hand-maiden.
For behold, from henceforth: all
generations shall call me blessed.
For he that is mighty hath mag-
nified me: and holy is his Name.
And his mercy is on them that
fear him: throughout all ge-
nerations.
He hath shewed strength with his
arm: he hath scattered the proud
in the imagination of their hearts.

PRAYER.

He hath put down the mighty
from their seat: and hath exalted
the humble and meek.
He hath filled the hungry with
good things: and the rich he
hath sent empty away.
He remembering his mercy hath
holpen his servant Israel: as he
promised to our forefathers, A-
braham and his seed, for ever.
Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or else this Psalm; except it be on the Nineteenth Day of the Month, when it is read
in the ordinary course of the Psalms.

Cantate Domino. Psal. xcviii.

Sing unto the Lord a new
song: for he hath done
marvellous things.
With his own right hand, and
with his holy arm: hath he got-
ten himself the victory.
The Lord declared his salvation:
his righteousness hath he openly
shewed in the sight of the heathen.
He hath remembered his mercy
and truth toward the house of Is-
rael: and all the ends of the world
have seen the salvation of our God.
Shew yourselves joyful unto the
Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoice,
and give thanks.
Praise the Lord upon the harp:
Sing to the harp with a psalm of
thanksgiving.
With trumpets also and shawms:
O shew yourselves joyful before
the Lord the King.
Let the sea make a noise, and
EVENING PRAYER.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Then shall be said or sung the Apostles Creed by the Minister and the People, standing.

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and Earth:

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord; Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried; He descended into Hell; The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into Heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost;

G The
EVENING

The Holy Catholick Church;
The Communion of Saints; The Forgiveness of sins; The Resurrection of the body; And the Life everlasting. Amen.

And after that, these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling; the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,

The Lord be with you:
Answer. And with thy spirit.

Minister.
Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Then the Minister, Clerks, and People, shall say the Lord's Prayer with a loud voice.

O UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then shall follow three Collects; the first of the Day; the second for Peace; the third for Aid against all Perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.

The second Collect at Evening Prayer.

O God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed; Give unto thy servants that peace, which the world cannot give; that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

The third Collect, for Aid against all Perils.

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

In Quires and Places where they sing, here followeth the Anthem.

A
**EVENING**

**1 A Prayer for the King's Majesty.**

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth; Most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lord King GEORGE; and so replenish him with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: Endue him plenteously with heavenly gifts; grant him in health and wealth long to live; strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies; and finally, after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**2 A Prayer for the Royal Family.**

Almighty God, the fountain of all goodnes, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen Charlotte, his Royal Highness George Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family: Endue them with thy Holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**3 A Prayer for the Clergy and People.**

A Mighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; Send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing: Grant this, O Lord, for the honour of our Advocate and Mediator Jesus Christ. Amen.

**4 A Prayer of S. Chrysostom.**

Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

Here endeth the Order of Evening Prayer throughout the Year.

G 2
The Creed of S. Athanasius.

Upon these Feasts: Christmas-day, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Easter-day, Ascension-day, Whitsunday, Saint John Baptist, Saint James, Saint Bartholomew, Saint Matthew, Saint Simon and Saint Jude, Saint Andrew, and upon Trinity-Sunday, shall be sung or said at Morning Prayer, instead of the Apostles Creed, this Confession of our Christian Faith, commonly called The Creed of Saint Athanasius, by the Minister and People, standing.

Quicunque vult.

Whoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith.

Which Faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholick Faith is this: That we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity; Neither confounding the Persons: nor dividing the Substance. For there is one Person of the Father, another of the Son: and another of the Holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equal, the Majesty co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is the Son: and such is the Holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate: and the Holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible: and the Holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal: and the Holy Ghost eternal;

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternal.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise, the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty: and the Holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almightyes: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God: and the Holy Ghost is God;

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise, the Father is Lord, the Son Lord: and the Holy Ghost Lord;

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we are compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every Person by himself to be God and Lord;

So are we forbidden by the Catholick religion: to say, There be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone: not
not made, nor created, but begotten.

The Holy Ghost is of the Father and of the Son: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Son, not three Sons: one Holy Ghost, not three Holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore, or after other: none is greater, or less than another.

But the whole three Persons are co-eternal together: and co-equal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid: the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also believe rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.

For the right Faith is, that we believe and confess: that our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, is God and Man;

God, of the Substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and Man, of the Substance of his Mother, born in the world;

Perfect God, and perfect Man: of a reasonable soul, and human flesh subsisting;

Equal to the Father, as touching his Godhead: and inferior to the Father, as touching his Manhood.

Who although he be God and Man: yet he is not two, but one Christ;

One; not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the Manhood into God;

One altogether; not by confusion of Substance: but by unity of Person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so God and Man is one Christ;

Who suffered for our salvation: descended into hell, rose again the third day from the dead;

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick Faith: which except a man believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.
The LITANY.

Here followeth the LITANY, or General Supplication, to be sung or said after Morning Prayer upon Sundays, Wednesdays, and Fridays, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father, and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons, and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us, good Lord.

From all evil and mischief; from sin, from the crafts and affaults of the devil; from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all blindness of heart; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From lightning and tempest; from plague, pestilence, and famine; from battle and murder, and from sudden death,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion; from all false doctrine, heresy, and schism; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision; by thy Baptism, Fastings and Temptation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By thine Agony and Bloody Sweat; by thy Cross and Passion; by thy precious Death and Burial; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,

Good Lord, deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth; in the hour of death,
The LITANY.

death, and in the day of judgement,

Good Lord, deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God, and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy Servant GEORGE, our most gracious King and Governor;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep his heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen Charlotte, his Royal Highness George Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth and shew it accordingly;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to endure the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all Nations unity, peace, and concord;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred, and are deceived;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet;

We beseech thee to bear us, good Lord.

That
That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons, and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to defend, and provide for, the fatherless children, and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances; and to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit to amend our lives according to thy holy Word;
*We befeech thee to hear us, good Lord.*
Son of God: we befeech thee to hear us.
Son of God: we befeech thee to hear us.
O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;
*Grant us thy peace.*
O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;
*Have mercy upon us.*
O Christ, hear us.
*O Christ, hear us.*
Lord, have mercy upon us.
*Lord, have mercy upon us.*
Lord, have mercy upon us.
*Lord, have mercy upon us.*
That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and to turn their hearts;
*Let us pray.*
O God, merciful Father, that despiseth not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities whenever they oppress us; and graciously hear us, that
The Litany.

Those evils, which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed; that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name's sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

Answer. As it was in the beginning, &c.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.

Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Son of David, have mercy upon us.

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.

Priest. O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us;

Answer. As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer of S. Chrysostom.

Almighty God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. Amen.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.
P R A Y E R S and T H A N K S G I V I N G S,
U P O N S E V E R A L O C C A S I O N S,
To be used before the two final Prayers of the Litany, or of Morning and Evening Prayer.

P R A Y E R S.

‖ For Rain.

O God, heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily subsistence; Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

‖ In the time of Dearth and Famine.

O God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is, that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply; Behold, we beseech thee, the affictions of thy people; and grant that the scarcity and dearth, which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity, may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapness and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee, and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory now and for ever. Amen.

‖ For fair Weather.

O Almighty Lord God, who for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again; We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved a plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, as that we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season; and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

‖ Or this.

O God, merciful Father, who, in the time of Elisha the prophet didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness; Have mercy upon us, that we, who are now for our sins punished with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief: Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction; and grant that we, receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Amen.

‖ In
PRAYE R S.

In the time of War and Tumults.

Almighty God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent; Save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies; abate their pride, aßwage their malice, and confound their devices; that we, being armed with thy defence, may be preferred evermore from all perils, to glorify thee, who art the only giver of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the time of any common Plague or Sickness.

Almighty God, who in thy wrath didst send a plague upon thine own people in the wilderness, for their obstinate rebellion against Moses and Aaron; and also, in the time of king David, didst slay with the plague of Pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, didst save the rest; Have pity upon us miserable sinners, who now are visited with great sickness and mortality; that like as thou didst then accept of an atonement, and didst command the destroying angel to cease from punishing; so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the Ember Weeks, to be said every day, for those that are to be admitted into holy Orders.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thyself an universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son; Mercifully look upon the same, and at this time guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastors of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of thy Church. And to those which shall be ordained to any holy function, give thy grace and heavenly benédiction; that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

Almighty God, the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders in thy Church; Give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those who are to be called to any Office and Administration in the same; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
PRAYERS.

A Prayer that may be said after any of the former.

O God, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ our Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

A Prayer for the High Court of Parliament, to be read during their Session.

MOST gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for this Kingdom in general, so especially for the High Court of Parliament, under our most religious and gracious King at this time assembled: That thou wouldst be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign and his Kingdoms; that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavours, upon the best and surest foundations, that peace and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety may be established among us for all generations. These and all other necessaries for them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg in the Name and Mediation of Jesus Christ our most blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A Collect or Prayer, for all conditions of Men to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.

O God, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men, that thou wouldst be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all Nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Catholick Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians, may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally we commend to thy fatherly goodness, all those who are any ways afflicted or distressed in mind, body, or estate; *This to be said when any desire the Prayers of the Congregation.* that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them, according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions: And this we beg for Jesus Christ his sake. Amen.

THANKS.


THANKSGIVINGS.

¶ A General Thanksgiving.

A

Lmighty God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving-kindness to us and to all men: [*particularly to those, who desire now to offer up their praises and thanksgivings for thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them.] We bless thee for our creation, preservation and all the blessings of this life; but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And we beseech thee, give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we may shew forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives; by giving up ourselves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

¶ For fair Weather.

O

Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather; We praise and glorify thy holy Name, for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving-kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For Plenty.

O

Most merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty; We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty; beseeching thee to continue thy loving-kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ For Rain.

O

God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; We give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee, in our great necessity, to send us at the last a joyful rain upon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
THANKSGIVINGS.

For Peace and Deliverance from our Enemies.

O Almighty God, who art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers wherewith we were compassed: We acknowledge it thy goodness that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For restoring Publick Peace at Home.

Eternal God, our heavenly Father, who alone maketh men to be of one mind in a house, and stillest the outrage of a violent and unruly people; We bless thy holy Name, that it hath pleased thee to appease the seditious tumults which have been lately raised up amongst us; most humbly beseeching thee to grant to all of us grace, that we may henceforth obediently walk in thy holy commandments; and leading a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty, may continually offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving for these thy mercies towards us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For Deliverance from the Plague, or other common Sickness.

O Lord God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation; and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death; We offer unto thy fatherly goodness ourselves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

We humbly acknowledge before thee, O most merciful Father, that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart: Yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to afeitwage the contagious sickness wherewith we lately have been fore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings; We offer unto thy Divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
The collects, epistles, and gospels, to be used throughout the year.

Note, that the Collect appointed for every Sunday, or for any Holy-day that hath a Vigil or Eve, shall be said at the Evening Service next before.

The first Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.

Almighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life, in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility; that in the last day when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty to judge both the quick and dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

This Collect is to be repeated every Day with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.

The Epistle. Rom. xiii. 8.

Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another, hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour; therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep; for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand; let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying: But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.


When they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that
The second Sunday in Advent.

it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foIe of an ass. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them; and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? And the multitude said, This is Jesus the Prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

The Second Sunday in Advent.

Blessed Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning; Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience, and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. xv. 4.

W hostnameever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning; that we through patience, and comfort of the Scriptures, might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus: that ye may with one mind, and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. Now I say, that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision, for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the Fathers: And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy Name: And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people: And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles, and laud him, all ye people. And again Esaias faith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the
The third Sunday in Advent.

God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.


And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees; when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves, that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye, that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away till all be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

The Epistle. I Cor. iv. 1.

Let a man so account of us, as of the Ministers of Christ, and Stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover, it is required in Stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing, that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgement: yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by my self, yet am I not hereby justified; but he that judgeth me is the Lord. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xi. 2.

Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto
to them, Go, and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the Gospel preached to them: And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings houses. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

O Lord, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us; that whereas, through our sins and wickedness, we are fore let and hindered in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us, through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord; to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. Phil. iv. 4.
Rejoice in the Lord alway, and again I say, Rejoice. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing: But in every thing by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

THIS is the record of John, when the Jews sent Priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou? And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he answered, I am not. Art thou that Prophet? And he answered, No. Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us: What sayest thou of thyself? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. And they which were sent, were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that Prophet? John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not: He...
CHRISTMAS-DAY.

He it is who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara, beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

The Nativity of our Lord, or the Birth-day of CHRIST, commonly called Christmas-day.

A Almighty God, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. Heb. i. r.

God, who at sundry times, and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds: who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? And again, when he bringeth in the first-born into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever; a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom: Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: They shall perish, but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment: and as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

The Gospel. S. John i. r.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made, that was made. In him was life,
Saint Stephen's Day.

The Collect.

GRANT, O Lord, that in all our sufferings here upon earth, for the testimony of thy truth, we may steadfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed; and being filled with the Holy Ghost, may learn to love and bless our persecutors, by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God to succour all those that suffer for thee, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity; which shall be said continually unto New-year's Eve.


Stephen being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God; and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this he fell asleep.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xxiii. 34.

Behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city;
Saint John the Evangelist's Day.

Merciful Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being enlightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. i S. John i. i.

That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the word of life; (for the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) that which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, That God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleaneth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.


Jesus said unto Peter, Follow me. Then Peter turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter
The Innocents Day.

Peter seeing him, faith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do? Jesus faith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, That that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose, that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written.

The Innocents Day.
The Collect.

O Almighty God, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madest infants to glorify thee by their deaths; Mortify and kill all vices in us, and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorify thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Rev. xiv. 1.

I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's Name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: and they sang as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women, for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.


The angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word; for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my Son. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked
mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth; and sent forth, and flew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

The Sunday after Christmas-Day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin; Grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and thesame Spirit ever, one God, world without end. Amen.


Now I say, that the heir as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; but is under tutors and governors, until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: but when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

The Gospel. S. Matth. i. 18.

The birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, (before they came together) she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost: And she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a Virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel,
The Circumcision of Christ.

Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.) Then Joseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: and knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son; and he called his Name JESUS.

The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

A Almighty God, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man; Grant us the true Circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. iv. 8.

B Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? For we say, that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision or in uncircumcision? not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith, which he had yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. For the promise, That he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.


A ND it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them concerning this child. And Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told
The Epiphany.

Told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcision of the child, his Name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

The same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel shall serve for every day after unto the Epiphany.

The Epiphany, or the Manifestation of Christ to the Gentiles.

The Collect.

O God, who by the leading of a Star didst manifest thy only-begotten Son to the Gentiles; Mercifully grant, that we, which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iii. 1.

For this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles; if ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you-ward: How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy Apostles and Prophets by the Spirit; That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the Gospel: whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God, given unto me by the effectual working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.


When Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the King, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them, where Christ should be born. And they said unto him,
The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee; and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. xii. 1.

I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office; so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.


Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and

him, In Bethlehem of Judah: for thus it is written by the prophet, And thou, Bethlehem in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Judah; for out of thee shall come a Governor that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod, when he had privately called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go, and search diligently for the young child, and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they had heard the king, they departed; and lo, the star which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. And being warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.
and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a day’s journey, and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonied at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why haft thou thus dealt with us? Behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

The Second Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

A mighty and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth; Mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our Life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. xii. 6.

Having then gifts, differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; or ministry, let us wait on our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that-which is good. Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another: not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord; rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer; distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one towards another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.


And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called,
The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

and his disciples, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus faith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus faith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. His mother faith unto the servants, Whatsoever he faith unto you, do it. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus faith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he faith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, and faith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him.

The Colleff.

A lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. xii. 16.

Be not wise in your own conceits. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath; for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, faith the Lord. Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.


When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will, Be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus faith unto him, See thou tell no man, but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion beseeching.
The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

beseeching him, and saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormentèd. And Jesus faith unto him, I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say unto this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

The Epistle. Rom. xiii. 1.

Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers; for there is no power but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God. Whoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay ye tribute also; for they are God’s ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

The Collect.

O God, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright; Grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.


And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great
The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

A great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us, we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him? And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine, feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him, that he would depart out of their coasts.

The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Col. iii. 12.

Put on therefore (as the elect of God, holy and beloved) bowels of mercies, kindness, meekness, long-suffering; forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfection. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God, and the Father by him.

The
The sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.


The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came, and said unto him, Sir, didn't thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather up the tares? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them; but gather the wheat into my barn.

The Epistle. 1 S. John iii. 1.

Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know, that when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin, transgresseth also the law; for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him, sineth not: whosoever sineth, hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sineth from the beginning. For this purpose, the Son of God was manifested,
Septuagesima Sunday.

manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.


Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that (if it were possible) they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

The Sunday called Septuagesima, or the third Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we, who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 Cor. ix. 24.

Know ye not, that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery, is temperate in all things: now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: but I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection, lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast away.


The kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an housholder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his
Sexagesima Sunday.

his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, and said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and faith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He faith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard faith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the good-man of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way; I will give unto this last even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil because I am good? So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

The Sunday called Sexagesima, or the second Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord God, who seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do; Mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 2 Cor. xi. 19.

Ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. For ye suffer if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak: howbeit, wherefoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also. Are they Hebrews? so am I: are they Israelites? so am I: are they the seed of Abraham? so am I: are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more: in labours more abundant; in stripes above measure; in prisons more frequent; in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one; thrice was I beaten with rods; once was I stoned; thrice I
Quinquagesima Sunday.

suffered shipwreck; a night and a
day I have been in the deep; in jour-
neyings often; in perils of waters;
in perils of robbers; in perils by
mine own country-men; in perils by
the heathen; in perils in the
city; in perils in the wilderness; in
perils in the sea; in perils among
false brethren; in weariness and
painfulness; in watchings often; in
hunger and thirst; in fastings often;
in cold and nakedness; besides those
things that are without, that which
cometh upon me daily, the care of
all the churches. Who is weak, and
I am not weak? who is offended,
and I burn not? If I must needs
glory, I will glory of the things
which concern mine infirmities.
The God and Father of our Lord
Jesus Christ, which is blessed for
evermore, knoweth that I lye not.


WHEN much people were ga-
thered together, and were
come to him out of every city, he
spake by a parable: A fower went
out to sow his seed; and as he sowed,
some fell by the way-side, and
it was troden down, and the fowls
of the air devoured it; and some
fell upon a rock, and as soon as it
was sprung up it withered away,
because it lacked moisture; and
some fell among thorns, and the
thorns sprang up with it, and
choked it; and other fell on good
ground, and sprang up, and bare
fruit an hundred-fold. And when
he had said these things, he cried,
He that hath ears to hear, let him
hear. And his disciples asked him,
saying, What might this parable
be? And he said, Unto you it is
given to know the mysteries of the
kingdom of God: but to others in
parables; that seeing they might
not see, and hearing they might
not understand. Now the parable
is this: The feed is the word of
God; those by the way-side are
they that hear; then cometh the
devil, and taketh away the word
out of their hearts, left they shouL
believe, and be saved. They on the
rock are they, which when they
hear, receive the word with joy;
and these have no root, which for
a while believe, and in time of tem-
pitation fall away. And that which
fell among thorns, are they, which
when they have heard, go forth,
and are choaked with cares, and
riches, and pleasures of this life,
and bring no fruit to perfection.
But that on the good ground, are
they, which in an honest and good
heart, having heard the word,
keep it, and bring forth fruit with
patience.

The Sunday called Quinquagesima,
or the next Sunday before Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, who hast taught us,
that all our doings without
charity are nothing worth; Send
thy Holy Ghost, and pour into our
hearts
Quinquagesima Sunday.

Hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and of all virtues, without which whoever liveth is counted dead before thee. Grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ's sake. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 Cor. xiii. 1.

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal: And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part: but when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.


Then Jesus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spit on: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: and hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou Son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more.
The first Day of Lent.

Thou Son of David, have mercy on me. And Jesus stood and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying, What wilt thou, that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight; thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

The first Day of Lent, commonly called Ash-Wednesday.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the sins of all them that are penitent: Create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

This Collect is to be read every day in Lent, after the Collect appointed for the day.

For the Epistle. Joel ii. 12.

Turn ye even to me, faith the Lord, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return, and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat-offering and a drink-offering unto the Lord your God? Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet; let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: Wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

The Gospel. S. Matth. vi. 16.

When ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and
and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

The first Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights; Give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. 2 Cor. vi. 1.

We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain: (For he faith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation;) Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed; but in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; by pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report; as deceivers, and yet true; as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.


Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an-hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down; for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee; and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written
The second Sunday in Lent.

Written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and faith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then faith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

The second Sunday in Lent.
The Collect.

Almighty God, who seest that we have no power of ourselves, to help ourselves; Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls; that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 Thess. iv. 1.

We beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication; that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles, which know not God: that no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit.


Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David: my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came, and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. But he answered, and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord; yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their master's table. Then Jesus answered,
The third Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

We beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. v. 1.

Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God, for a sweet-smelling savour. But fornication and all uncleannesses, or covetousnes, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them; for ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light; (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth) proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them: for it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reproved, are made manifest by the light; for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light. Wherefore he faith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.


Jesus was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And others tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself, is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house, falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say, that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the
finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace; but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me, is against me: and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he faith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in, and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. And it came to pass as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lift up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

The Colle\textit{e}t.

	extit{The fourth Sunday in Lent.}

\textit{F}RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserve to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. \textit{Amen.}

\textit{The Epistle.} Gal. iv. 21.

TELL me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? for it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman. But he who was of the bond-woman, was born after the flesh; but he of the free-woman was by promise. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem, which is above, is free: which is the mother of us all. For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then, he that was born after the flesh, persecuted him that was born after the Spirit; even so it is now. Nevertheless, what faith the Scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son; for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.
The fifth Sunday in Lent.


Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he said unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him; for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

The fifth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

We beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people; that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Hebr. ix. 11.

Christ being come an high Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands; that is to say, not of this building; neither by the blood of goats, and calves; but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; how much more shall the blood of Christ, who, through the eternal Spirit, offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? And for this cause

M he
The Sunday next before Easter.

he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

The Gospel. S. John viii. 46.

Jesus said, Which of you convinceth me of sin? and if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God, heareth God's words; ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

The Sunday next before Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility; Mercifully grant that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Phil. ii. 5.

Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God; but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled
bled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a Name which is above every name; that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

*The Gospel. S. Matth. xxvii. 1.*

*When* the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus, to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas who had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potters field to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value, and gave them for the potters field, as the Lord appointed me.) And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then said Pilate unto them, Hearest thou not how many things they witnesse against thee? And he answered him never a word, insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because
The Sunday next before Easter.

of him. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. Pilate faith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. And when Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand; and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his crofs. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, they gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall; and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled, which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots, And sitting down, they watched him there; and set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. Then were there two thieves crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself: if thou be the Son of God, come down from the crofs. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others, himself he cannot save: if he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the crofs, and we will believe
Monday before Easter.

For the Epistle. Isai. lxiii. r.

Who is this that cometh from Edom with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to fave. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth the wine-fat? I have troden the wine-press alone, and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and wondered that there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, and my fury it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord; according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses. For he said, Surely

He believed in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lâma sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias. And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom, and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent, and the graves were opened; and many bodies of saints which slept, arose, and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

Monday before Easter.
Surely they are my people, children that will not lye: so he was their Saviour. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love, and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? that led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting Name? that led them through the deep as an horse in the wilderness; that they should not stumble? As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people to make thyself a glorious Name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness, and of thy glory: where is thy zeal, and thy strength, the founding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? Are they restrained? Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: Thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer, thy Name is from everlasting. O Lord, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways? and hardened our hearts from thy fear? Return for thy servants fake, the tribes of thine inheritance. The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have troden down thy sanctuary. We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy Name.


After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death: But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uproar of the people. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard, very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said; Why was this waste of the ointment made? for it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor: And they murmured against her. And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? She hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will, ye may do them...
them good: but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could; she is come beforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this Gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money: And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover? And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and said unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; follow him: And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good-man of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper-room furnished, and prepared: there make ready for us. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat, and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you, which eateth with me, shall betray me. And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I? and he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed: good were it for that man if he had never been born. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives: And Jesus said unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will I not. I. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say...
Monday before Easter.

I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he f faith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy, and faith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death; tarry ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me; nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping and faith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldst not thou watch one hour? Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: the spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them asleep again; for their eyes were heavy: neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and faith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders. And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and faith, Master, master; and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. And one of them that stood by, drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with staves, to take me? I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the Scriptures must be fulfilled. And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him: and he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes. And Peter
Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest; and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. And the chief priests, and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death, and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witnesses against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the blessed? And Jesus said, I am; and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and said, What need we any further witnesses? ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest; and when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wert with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them; for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

Tuesday before Easter.

For the Epistle. Hai. l. 5.

The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded: there-
Tuesday before Easter.

fore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? Lo, they all shall wax old as a garment: the moth shall eat them up. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the Name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compasses yourselves about with sparks; walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.


And straightway in the morning, the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering, saith unto him, Thou sayest it. And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. But Jesus yet answered nothing: so that Pilate marvelled. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? (for he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.) But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered, and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? And they cried out again, Crucify him. Then Pilate said unto them, why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head: and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit
spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped him. And when
they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put
his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. And they
compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the coun-
try, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. And they
bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The
place of a scull. And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh;
but he received it not. And when they had crucified him, they part-
ed his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.
And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription
of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they cru-
cified two thieves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the scripture was ful-
filled, which faith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. And they that passed by railed on
him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three
days, save thyself, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among
themselves, with the scribes, He saved others, himself he cannot save. Let Christ the King of Israel
descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they
that were crucified with him, reviled him. And when the sixth
hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth
hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying,
Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my
God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by,
when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran and
filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to
drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take
him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion,
which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up
the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

The Epistle. Hebr. ix. 16.

WHERE a testament is, there
must also of necessity be the
death of the testator: for a testa-
ment is of force after men are
dead; otherwise it is of no strength
at all whilst the testator liveth.
Whereupon, neither the first testa-
ment was dedicated without blood:
for when Moses had spoken every
precept to all the people, accord-
ing to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water and scarlet wool and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament, which God hath enjoined unto you. Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us: nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world, hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgement: so Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him, shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.


NOW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains how he might betray him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. And he promised and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in: And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The Master faith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he shall shew you a large upper-room furnished; there make ready. And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the
the twelve Apostles with him. And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer. For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves. For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined; but wo unto that man by whom he is betrayed! And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not; and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold,
Wednesday before Easter.

here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray, that ye enter not into temptation. And he was withdrawn from them about a stone’s cast, and kneeled down and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly; and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. And while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? When they who were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? And one of them smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far.

And he touched his ear, and healed him. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders who were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest’s house: and Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him, as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. And about the space of one hour after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter; and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out, and wept
wept bitterly. And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him. And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? And many other things blasphemyously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: and if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said, as ye have of my mouth.

Thursday before Easter.

The Epistle. 1 Cor. xi. 17.

In this that I declare unto you, I praise you not; that ye come together, not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they who are approved, may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper: for in eating, every one taketh before other his own supper; and one his hungry, and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread; and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

For this cause many are weak and sickly among
among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.


THE whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, That he himself is Christ a King. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him, and said, Thou sayest it. Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I find no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him. For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast. And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: (who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast in prison.) Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried,
Thurday before Easter.

cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence, that it should be as they required. And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for your selves, and for your children. For behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? and there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him; and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding; and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. And one of the malefactors, which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself, and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds, but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise. And it was about the sixth hour: and there was darkness over all the earth,
Good Friday.

The Collects.

Almighty God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

A mighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; Receive our supplications and prayers, which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same, in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

O Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldst the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted, and live; Have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks; and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. Hebr. x. 1.

The law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect: for then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. Wherefore when he cometh into the
the world, he faith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: In burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law; then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right hand of God; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified: whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: For after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, faith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh; and having an High Priest over the house of God; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) and let us consider one another to provoke unto love, and to good works; not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another; and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.


Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! And they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and faith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate faith unto them, Behold the man. When
Good Friday.

the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate faith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; and went again into the judgement-hall, and faith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? but Jesus gave him no answer. Then faith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldst have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a King, speaketh against Cesar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgement-seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he faith unto the Jews, Behold your King. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate faith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no King but Cesar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified: and they took Jesus, and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called The place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha: where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross; and the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am the King of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, (and made four parts, to every soldier a part) and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which faith, They parted my raiment among them,
them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he faith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then faith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, faith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished : And he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was an high-day) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he faith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again, another Scripture faith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

Easter Even.

The Collect.

Grant, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections, we may be buried with him; and that through the grave and gate of death, we may pafs to our joyful resurrection, for his merits, who died, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. iii. 17.

It is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing, than for evil-doing. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust; (that he might bring us to God) being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit: by which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah,
while the ark was preparing; wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water. The like figure whereunto, even baptism, doth also now save us, (not the putting away the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

**The Gospel.** S. Matth. xxvii. 57.

WHEN the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch; go your way, make it as sure as ye can. So they went and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

**E A S T E R-D A Y.**

CHRIST our passover is sacrificed for us: therefore let us keep the feast;

Not with the old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness: but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. 1 Cor. v. 7.

CHRIST being raised from the dead, dieth no more: death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin: but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. Rom vi. 9.

CHRIST is risen from the dead: and become the first-fruits of them that slept.

For since by man came death: by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

For as in Adam all die: even so in
Monday in Easter-week.

in Christ shall all be made alive.

1 Cor. xv. 20.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Colle\textit{t}.

A\textit{lmighty God, who through thine only-begotten Son Je-

\textit{fus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of
everlasting life; We humbly be-

seech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou doest put

into our minds good desires; so by thy continual help we may bring

the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth

and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world

without end. Amen.

The Epistle. Col. iii. 1.

I\textit{f ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are

above, where Christ sitteth on the

right hand of God. Set your af-

fection on things above, not on

things on the earth: For ye are
dead, and your life is hid with Christ

in God. When Christ, who is our

life, shall appear, then shall ye also

appear with him in glory. Mortify
therefore your members which are

upon the earth; fornication, un-

cleanness, inordinate affection, evil

concupiscence, and covetousness,

which is idolatry: For which things

fake the wrath of God cometh on

the children of disobedience. In

the which ye also walked some

time, when ye lived in them.
opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts x. 34.

Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:) that word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judæa, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he who was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.


Behold, two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about three score furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden, that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these, that ye have one to another, as ye walk and are sad? And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people: and how the chief priests, and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that
Tuesday in Easter-week.

that it had been he who should have redeemed Israel; and beside all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, who were early at the sepulchre; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them who were with us, went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said; but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses, and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further: but they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him, and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

Tuesday in Easter-week.
The Collect.

Almighty God, who through thy only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world without end. Amen.


Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled...
led them in condemning him. And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: and he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the Fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second Psalm, Thou art my Son this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he faith also in another Psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: But he whom God raised again, saw no corruption. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: and by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets, Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.


JESUS himself stood in the midst of them, and faith unto them, Peace be unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures; and said unto them, Thus
The first Sunday after Easter.

Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day; and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his Name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.

The first Sunday after Easter.
The Collect.

Almighty Father, who hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification; Grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth, through the merits of the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. S. John v. 4.

Whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world; and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood: and it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God, hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God, hath made him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life; and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son, hath not life.


The same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and said unto them, Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and said unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whosoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain, they are retained.

P 2

The
The Second Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an ensample of godly life; Give us grace, that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour ourselves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. S. Pet. ii. 19.

This is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults ye shall take it patiently? but if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: who when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we being dead to sin, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

The Gospel. S. John x. 11.

Jesus said, I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

The Third Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; Grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christ’s Religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.
The fourth Sunday after Easter.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. ii. 11.

Early beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake; whether it be to the king, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness; but as the servants of God. Honour all men: Love the brotherhood: Fear God: Honour the king.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men; Grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise; that so among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Gospel. S. John xvi. 16.

Jesus said to his disciples, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me; because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he faith unto us, A little while and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while and ye shall see me; and, Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he faith, A little while? we cannot tell what he faith. Now
The fifth Sunday after Easter.

lights, with whom is no variable-
ness, neither shadow of turning. Of
his own will begat he us with the
word of truth, that we should be a
kind of first-fruits of his creatures.
Wherefore, my beloved brethren,
let every man be swift to hear,
flow to speak, flow to wrath; for
the wrath of man worketh not the
righteousness of God. Wherefore
lay apart all filthines and super-
fluity of naughtines, and receive
with meekness the engraven Word,
which is able to save your souls.

The Collect.

O Lord, from whom all good
things do come; Grant to
us thy humble servants, that by
thy holy inspiration we may think
thofe things that be good, and by
thy merciful guiding may perform
the same, through our Lord Jesu
Christ. Amen.

The Epistle. S. James i. 22.

Be ye doers of the Word, and
not hearers only, deceiving
your own selves. For if any be a
hearer of the Word, and not a doer,
he is like unto a man beholding
his natural face in a glafs. For he be-
holdeth himself, and goeth his way,
and straightway forgetteth what
manner of man he was. But whofo
looketh into the perfect law of libe-
ry, and continueth therein: he being
not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of
the work, this man shall be blessed
in his deed. If any man among you
seem to be religious, and brideth
not his tongue, but deceiveth his

The Gospel. S. John xvi. 5.

JESUS said unto his disciples,
Now I go my way to him that
sent me, and none of you asketh
me, Whither goest thou? But be-
cause I have said these things unto
you, sorrow hath filled your heart.
Nevertheless I tell you the truth;
It is expedient for you that I go
away: for if I go not away, the
Comforter will not come unto you;
but if I depart, I will send him
unto you. And when he is come,
he will reprove the world of fin,
and of righteousness, and of judg-
ment: Of fin, because they believe
not on me: of righteousness, be-
cause I go to my Father, and ye
see me no more: of judgement,
because the prince of this world
is judged. I have yet many things
to say unto you, but ye cannot
bear them now. Howbeit, when
he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he
will guide you into all truth: for
he shall not speak of himself; but
whatsoever he shall hear, that shall
he speak: and he will shew you
things to come. He shall glorify
me: for he shall receive of mine, and
shall shew it unto you. All things
that the Father hath, are mine:
therefore said I, that he shall take of
mine, and shall shew it unto you.
own heart, this man's religion is vain. Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.


Verily, verily I say unto you, whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my Name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my Name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs: but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my Name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you; for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered every man to his

own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation; but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.

The Ascension-day.

The Colleét.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy only-begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens, so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts i. 1.

The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the Apostles whom he had chosen: to whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: and being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for th' promise of the Father, which
which, faith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost, not many days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you; and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner, as ye have seen him go into heaven.


Jesus appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my Name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.

Sunday after Ascension-day.

The Collect.

O God the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven; We beseech thee leave us not comfortless; but send to us thine Holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before; who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. S. Pet. iv. 7.

The end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. And above all
all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God: if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

_The Gospel._ S. John xv. 26. and part of the 16th Chapter.

WHEN the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you, will think that he doeth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me: but these things have I told you, that when the time shall come ye may remember that I told you of them.

WHITSUNDAY.

_The Collect._

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts ii. 1.

WHEN the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place: and suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them: and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were all amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these
these which speak, Galileans? And how hear we every man in our own tongue wherein we were born? Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus and Asia, Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and Proslytes, Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.


Jesus said unto his disciples, If ye love me, keep my commandments: and I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world feeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know, that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me, shall be loved of my Father; and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. Judas saith unto him, (not Isca-
Monday in Whitsun-week.

Monday in Whitsun-week.
The Collect.

God, who at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts x. 34.

Then Peter opened his mouth and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all;) that word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God; even to us who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words the Holy Ghost fell on all them who heard the Word. And they of the circumcision, who believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost: For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, who have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? and he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

The Gospel. S. John iii. 16.

GOD so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world.
world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned: but he that believeth not, is condemned already; because he hath not believed in the Name of the only-begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil, hateth the light; neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth, cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

*Tuesday in Whitsun-week.*

**The Collect.**

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit; Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. Amen.


WHEN the Apostles, who were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had received the Word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John; who when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost: (for as yet he was fallen upon none of them; only they were baptized in the Name of the Lord Jesus:) Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.


Verily, verily I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door, is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice: and a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them; but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep: All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy:
I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

**TRINITY-SUNDAY.**

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the Divine Majesty to worship the Unity; We beseech thee, that thou wouldest keep us steadfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all adversities, who livest and reignest, one God, world without end. Amen.

*For the Epistle.* Rev. iv. 1.

After this I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard, was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne: and he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in fight like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold: And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings, and voices. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven spirits of God. And before the throne, there was a sea of glass, like unto crystal. And in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind: and the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rested not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God Almighty, who was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory, and honour, and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him, that livest for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power; for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.


Here was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: the same came.
to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles, that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is Spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily, verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not; how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man, who is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have eternal life.

The first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, Mercifully accept our prayers; and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping thy commandments we may please thee, both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. John iv. 7.

Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not God: for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins: Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. No man hath seen God at any time.
The first Sunday after Trinity.

If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us; because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgement; because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment: He that feareth, is not made perfect in love. We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God, whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God, love his brother also.


THERE was a certain rich man, who was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain beggar, named Lazarus, who was laid at his gate full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried: and in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy life-time receivedst good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented: And besides all this, between us and thee there is a great gulf fixed: so that they who would pass from hence to you, cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldst send him to my father's house: for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham; but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses
The second Sunday after Trinity.

Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

The Second Sunday after Trinity.  
The Collect.

O LORD, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast fear and love; Keep us we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. John iii. 13.

Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother, is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him; how dwelleth the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assuere our hearts before him. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the Name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments, dwelleth in him, and he in him: and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.


A certain man made a great supper, and bade many; and sent his servant at supper-time to say to them that were bidden, Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it; I pray thee have me excused: and another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them; I pray thee have me excused: and another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house, being angry, said to his servant, Go
out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither, the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the high-ways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled; for I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my supper.

The Third Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us; and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. v. 5.

All of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about seeking whom he may devour: whom resist steadfast in the faith; knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.


Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? And when he hath found it, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. Either what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find.
The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

The fourth Sunday after Trinity. The Collect.

O God, the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy; Increase and multiply upon us thy mercy; that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal: Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. viii. 18.

I Reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope: because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption, into the glorious liberty of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travaileth in pain together until now: And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.


Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? The disciple is not above his master; but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

The
The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

GRANT, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. iii. 8.

BE ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous; not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise, blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile: let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; but sanctify the Lord God in your hearts.


IT came to pass, that as the people pressed upon him to hear the Word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesareth, and saw two ships standing by the lake; but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land: and he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing; nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes, and their net brake. And they beckoned unto their partners which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken; and so was also James and John the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.
The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

The Colleét.

O God, who hast prepared for them that love thee, such good things as pass man's understanding; Pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee above all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. vi. 3.

NOW ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by Baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead, is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him; knowing that Christ being raised from the dead, dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once; but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin; but alive unto God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.


JESUS said unto his disciples, Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill: and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgement. But I say unto you, that whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause, shall be in danger of the judgement: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell-fire. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou haft paid the uttermost farthing.
The seventh and eighth Sundays after Trinity.

The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things; Graft in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true Religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. vi. 19.

Speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things, whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.


In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and faith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: and if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way; for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes; and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand. And he sent them away.

The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth; We humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. viii. 12.

Brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh: for if ye live after the flesh,
The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

ye shall die; but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

The Collect.

GRANT to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful; that we, who cannot do any thing that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 Cor. x. 1.

Brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea; and did all eat the same spiritual meat, and did all drink the same spiritual drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was Christ.) But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them: as it is written, The people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Nei-
Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the Lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

The tenth Sunday after Trinity.


Jesus said unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man who had a steward; and the same was accused unto him, that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.
The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.


And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee: and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple.

The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

O God, who declarest thy Almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity; Mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. I Cor. xv. 1.

Brethren, I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; by which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins, according to the Scriptures; and that he was buried; and that he rose again the third day, according to the Scriptures; and that he was seen of Cephas; then of the twelve: after that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present; but some are fallen asleep. After that he was seen of James; then
then of all the apostles: and last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. For I am the least of the Apostles, that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because I persecuted the Church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace, which was bestowed upon me, was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. Therefore whether it were I, or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.


Jesus spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves, that they were righteous, and despised others: Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a Publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself: God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this Publican: I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the Publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself, shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear, than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire, or deserve; Pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 2 Cor. iii. 4.

SUCH trust have we through Christ to God-ward: Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the Spirit: for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death written and engraven in stones was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away; how shall not the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious? For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

Jesus departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spat, and touched his tongue; and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and faith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it; and were beyond measure astonished, faying, He hath done all things well he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

The Epistle. Gal. iii. 16.

To Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He faith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, and to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say, That the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law? it was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. Now a mediator is not a mediator of one; but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given, which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

The Epistle. Gal. iii. 16.

A

Lmighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service; Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Gal. iii. 16.

B

Lessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see. For I tell you, That many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

them. And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right; this do, and thou shalt live. But he willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him; and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain Priest that way, and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? And he said, He that showed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Gal. v. 16.

I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, That they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.

God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.


And it came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off. And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus Master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go, shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks; and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Keep, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Gal. vi. 11.

Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only let them shoul suffer persecution for the cross of Christ: For neither they themselves who are circumcised, keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me; for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.


No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon.
The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.

Mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on: Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them: Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow: they toil not, neither do they spin; and yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is and to-morrow is cast into the oven; shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or what shall we drink? or wherewithal shall we be clothed? (for after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself: sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

The Collect.

O Lord, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iii. 13.

I Desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

The
The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.


And it came to pass the day after, that Jesus went into a city called Nain: and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow; and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier, (and they that bare him stood still,) and he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead, sat up, and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all, and they glorified God, saying, That a great Prophet is risen up among us, and that God hath visited his people. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity. The Collect.

Lord, we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us; and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iv. 1.

Therefore the prisoner of the Lord beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; one Lord, one Faith, one Baptist, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.


It came to pass, as Jesus went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him. And behold, there was a certain man before him, who had the dropsy. And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those who were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room: left a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; and he that
The 18th and 19th Sundays after Trinity.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xxii. 34.

When the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him and saying, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying, what think ye of Christ? They say unto them, The Son of David. He saith thee the only God, through Jesus unto them, How then doth David Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. I Cor. i. 4.

Thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ: that in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge; even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: so that ye come behind in no gift: waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end; that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collett.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee; Mercifully grant, that thy holy spirit may in all things direct
The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.

direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iv. 17.

THIS I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind; having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: who being past feeling, have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ; if so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: that ye put off, concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; and be renewed in the spirit of your mind; and that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole, steal no more; but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good, to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ’s sake hath forgiven you.


JESUS entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed. And Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say, Arise, and walk? but that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then faith he to the sick of the palsy) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitude saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, who had given such power unto men.
The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.

The Colleſt.

O Almighty and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness, keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us; that we being ready both in body and soul, may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldst have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. v. 15.

Set then that ye walk circumspeckly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit; speaking to yourselves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs; singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord; giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.


Jesus said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, who made a marriage for his son; and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them who are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready; come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: and the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then faith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they who were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the high-ways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the high-ways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, both bad and good; and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding-garment. And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.
The twenty-first Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people, pardon and peace; that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. vi. 10.

My brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth; and having on the breast-plate of righteousness; and your feetshod with the preparation of the Gospel of peace; above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked; and take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God: praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel; for which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.


There was a certain nobleman whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him, that he would come down, and heal his son; for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way, thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend: and they said unto him, Yesterdays at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth; and himself believed, and his whole house. This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.
The twenty-second Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continual godliness; that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Phil. i. 3.

I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, (always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy) for your fellowship in the Gospel from the first day until now; being confident of this very thing, that he who hath begun a good work in you, will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ; even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart, inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the Gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgement: that ye may approve things that are excellent, that ye may be sincere, and without offence till the day of Christ: being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.


Peter said unto Jesus, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus faith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but until seventy times seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, who would take account of his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, who owed him ten thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, who owed him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owcrest. And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all.
The twenty-third Sunday after Trinity.

all that was done. Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee? And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

The Epistle. Phil. iii. 17.

Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them who walk so, as ye have us for an ensample. (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ; whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.) For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Savi-

our, the Lord Jesus Christ; who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.


Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, what thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he said unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cæsar’s. Then faith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar, the things which are Cæsar’s; and unto God, the things that are God’s. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

Twenty-fourth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences; that through thy bountiful goodness
goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ’s sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.

The Epistle. Col. i. 3.

We give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints; for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel; which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. As ye also learned of Epaphras, our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ; who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering, with joyfulness; giving thanks unto the Father, who hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.


While Jesus spake these things unto John’s disciples, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead; but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. (And behold, a woman who was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment; for she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort, thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.) And when Jesus came into the ruler’s house, and saw the ministers and the people making a noise, he said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

The twenty-fifth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collection.

Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people; that they plenteously bringing
The twenty-fifth Sunday after Trinity.

ing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously re-
warded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Jer. xxiii. 5.

Behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgement and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. Therefore behold, the days come, faith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; but, The Lord liveth, who brought up, and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north-country, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land.

The Gospel. S. John vi. 5.

When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he said unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him; for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred pence-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother, faith unto him, There is a lad here, who hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes; but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

If there be any more Sundays before Advent Sunday, the Service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany, shall be taken in to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the overplus may be omitted: Provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.

Saint Andrew’s Day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son
Saint Andrew’s Day.

Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay; Grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy Word, may forthwith give up ourselves obediently to fulfill thy holy Commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. x. 9.

If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him, in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him, of whom they have not heard? And how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? As it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the Gospel: for Esaias faith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily; their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, did not Israel know? First Moses faith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and faith, I was found of them that fought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he faith, All day long have I stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gain-saying people.


Jesus walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea (for they were fishers:) And he faith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them: and they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

Saint Thomas the Apostle.

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the Faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful
Saint Thomas the Apostle.

ful in thy Son's resurrection; Grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory now and for evermore. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. ii. 19.

NOW therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God; and are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone; in whom all the building, fitly framed together, growth unto an holy temple in the Lord; in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God, through the Spirit.


Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then faith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side; and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord, and my God. Jesus faith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed; blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. But these are written, that ye might believe, that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his Name.

The Conversion of Saint Paul.

The Collext.

O God, who through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul, haft caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world; Grant, we beseech thee, that we having his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts ix. 1.

And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughters against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high Priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men
The Conversion of Saint Paul.

men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as hejourneyed, he came near Damascus, and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice, saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man; but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias, and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem; and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way; for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my Name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel: For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my Name's sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord, (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received his sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this Name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded
The Purification of Saint Mary.

The Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xix. 27.

Peter answered and said unto Jesus, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye, which have followed me in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my Name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life. But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first.

The Presentation of Christ in the temple, commonly called, The Purification of Saint Mary the Virgin.

The Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy only-begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh, so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Mal. iii. 1.

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, faith the Lord of hosts. But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap. And he shall fit as a refiner and purifier of silver; and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. And I will come near to you to judgment, and I will be a swift witness against the forcers, and against the adulterers, and against falsifiers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, faith the Lord of hosts.


And when the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord, (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, shall be called holy to the Lord) and to offer a sacrifice, according to that which is said in the law of the
Saint Matthias's Day.

the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel; and the Holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple; and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said; Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: for mine eyes have seen thy salvation; which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; a light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against, (yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity: and she was a widow of about fourscore and four years; which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers, night and day. And she coming in that instant gave thanks Likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee to their own city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

Saint Matthias's Day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who into the place of the traitor Judas, didst choose thy faithful servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles; Grant that thy Church being alway preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true Pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts i. 15.

In those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty;) Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, who was guide
The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.

to them that took Jesus: for he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, in much as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein; and, His bishoprick let another take. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen; that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.


At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

The Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.

The Collect.

We beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts; that we may have known the incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an angel; so by his cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Isai. vii. 10.

Moreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God;
Saint Mark's Day.

ask it either in the depth, or in the
height above. But Ahaz said, I
will not ask, neither will I tempt
the Lord. And he said, Hear ye
now, O house of David, Is it a small
thing for you to weary men, but
will ye weary my God also? There­
fore the Lord himself shall give you
a sign; Behold, a Virgin shall con­
ceive and bear a son, and shall call
his name Immanuel: Butter and ho­
ney shall he eat, that he may know to
refuse the evil, and choose the good.


And in the sixth month the
angel Gabriel was sent from
God unto a city of Galilee, named
Nazareth, to a Virgin espoused to a
man, whose name was Joseph, of
the house of David; and the Vir­
gin's name was Mary. And the angel
came in unto her, and said, Hail,
thou that art highly favoured, the
Lord is with thee; blessed art thou
among women. And when she saw
him, she was troubled at his saying,
and cast in her mind what manner
of salutation this should be. And
the angel said unto her, Fear not,
Mary; for thou hast found favour
with God. And behold, thou shalt
conceive in thy womb, and bring
forth a Son, and shalt call his name
JESUS. He shall be great, and
shall be called the Son of the High­
eft; and the Lord God shall give un­
to him the throne of his father Da­
vid. And he shall reign over the
house of Jacob for ever; and of
his kingdom there shall be no end.

Then said Mary unto the angel,
How shall this be, seeing I know
not a man? And the angel answerr­
ed and said unto her, The Holy
Ghost shall come upon thee, and the
power of the Highest shall oversha­
dow thee: therefore also that holy
thing which shall be born of thee,
shall be called the Son of God. And
behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she
hath also conceived a son in her old
age; and this is the sixth month
with her who was called barren: for
with God nothing shall be impoffi­
ble. And Mary said, Behold the
handmaid of the Lord; be it unto
me according to thy word. And
the angel departed from her.

Saint Mark's Day.

The ColleEt.

O Almighty God, who hast
instructed thy holy Church
with the heavenly doctrine of thy
Evangelist Saint Mark; Give us
grace, that being not like children,
carried away with every blast of
vain doctrine, we may be esta­
blished in the truth of thy holy
Gospel, through Jesus Christ our
Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iv. 7.

Unto every one of us is given
grace, according to the mea­
ure of the gift of Christ. Where­
fore he saith, When he ascended up
on high, he led captivity captive,
and gave gifts unto men. (Now
that
that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some apostles, and some prophets, and some evangelists, and some pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ; that we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: from whom the whole body fitly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of itself in love.


I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit: so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father’s commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

Saint Philip and Saint James’s Day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life; Grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life; that following the
Saint Philip and Saint James's Day.

the steps of thy holy Apostles, Saint Philip and Saint James, we may steadfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life, through the name thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. S. James i. 1.

James a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; knowing this that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not, and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted; but the rich in that he is made low; because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

Blessed is the man that endureth temptations; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.


And Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled; ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you: and if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whether I go, ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas faith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest, and how can we know the way? Jesus faith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip faith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus faith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The words that I speak unto you, I speak
Saint Barnabas the Apostle.

Speak not of myself; but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. Believe me, that I am in the Father, and the Father in me; or else believe me for the very works sake. Verily, verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my Name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask anything in my Name, I will do it.

Saint Barnabas the Apostle.
The Colle.

O Lord God Almighty, who didst endue thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the Holy Ghost; Leave us not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts xi. 22.

Tidings of these things came unto the ears of the Church which was in Jerusalem; and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch: who when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad; and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus for to seek Saul: And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the Church, and taught much people: and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch: And there stood up one of them, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.


THIS is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen...
Saint John Baptist’s Day.

chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my Name, he may give it you.

Saint John Baptist’s Day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose pro-

vidence thy servant John

Baptist was wonderfully born, and

sent to prepare the way of thy

Son our Saviour, by preaching of

repentance; Make us so to follow

his doctrine and holy life, that

we may truly repent according to

his preaching; and after his ex-

ample constantly speak the truth,

boldly rebuke vice, and patiently

suffer for the truth’s sake, through

Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Isai. xl. 1.

Comfort ye, comfort ye, my

people, faith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jeru-

alem, and cry unto her, That her

warfare is accomplished; that her

iniquity is pardoned: for she hath

received of the Lord’s hand dou-

ble for all her sins. The voice of

him that crieth in the wilderness,

Prepare ye the way of the Lord,

make straight in the desert a high-

way for our God. Every valley

shall be exalted, and every moun-
tain and hill shall be made low,

and the crooked shall be made

straight, and the rough places plain.

And the glory of the Lord shall be

revealed, and all flesh shall see it

together: for the mouth of the

Lord hath spoken it. The voice

said, Cry. And he said, What shall

I cry? All flesh is grass, and all

the goodness thereof is as the

flower of the field. The grass withereth, the flower

fadeth; but the word of our God

shall stand for ever. O Zion, that

bringest good tidings, get thee up

into the high mountain: O Jeru-

alem, that bringest good tidings,

lift up thy voice with strength; lift

it up, be not afraid: say unto the

cities of Judah, Behold your God.

Behold, the Lord God will come

with strong hand, and his arm

shall rule for him: behold, his re-

ward is with him, and his work

before him. He shall feed his flock

like a shepherd; he shall gather

the lambs with his arm, and carry

them in his bosom, and shall gently

lead those that are with young.


Elisabeth’s full time came that

she should be delivered; and

she brought forth a son. And her

neighbours and her cousins heard

how the Lord had shewed great

mercy upon her; and they rejoiced

with her. And it came to pass,

that on the eighth day they came

to
Saint John Baptist’s Day.

to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John. And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake and praised God. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them; and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judea. And all they that had heard them, laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? And the hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people, and hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; as he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began; that we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us: to perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; the oath which he swore to our father Abraham, that he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. And thou, Child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; to give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins, through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit; and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

Saint Peter’s Day.
The Collect.

O Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock; Make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.
Saint Peter's Day.

For the Epistle. Acts xii. 1.

About that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him, intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison; but prayer was made without ceasing of the Church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains; and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison; and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he said unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord; and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.


When Jesus came into the coasts of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist, some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth, it shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed in heaven.
Saint James the Apostle.

ever thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

Saint James the Apostle.
The Collect.

GRANT, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him; so we forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy holy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Acts xi. 27.

and part of Chap. xii.

I N those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world; which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also.


THEN came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She faith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. And he faith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Saint
Saint Bartholomew, and Saint Matthew.

Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.
The Collect.

O Almighty and everlasting God, who didst give to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace truly to believe and to preach thy Word; Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church to love that Word which he believed, and both to preach and receive the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.


By the hands of the Apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch: And of the rest durst no man join himself to them; but the people magnified them. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women,) insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits; and they were healed every one.


And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? Is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Saint Matthew the Apostle.
The Collect.

O Almighty God, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an Apostle and Evangelist; Grant us grace to forfake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. 2 Cor. iv. 1.

Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not; but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth,
Saint Michael and all Angels.

Saint Michael and all Angels.
The Collect.

O Everlasting God, who hast ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order; Mercifully grant, that as thy holy Angels alway do thee service in heaven; so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Rev. xii. 7.

There was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon fought and his angels; and prevailed not, neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth, and of the sea: for the devil is come down
down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.


A T the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whosoever shall receive one such little child in my Name, receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences: for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh. Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into hell-fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

Saint Luke the Evangelist.

Saint Luke the Evangelist.

The Collect.

A Lmighty God, who calledst Luke the physician, whose praise is in the gospel, to be an Evangelist and Physician of the soul; May it please thee, that by the wholesome medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through the merits of thy Son Jesus Crist our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. 2 Tim. iv. 5.

WATCH thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministr y. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord the righteous Judge shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: for Demas hath forsa ken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia,
Saint Simon and Saint Jude.

latia, Titus unto Dalmatia. Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee; and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. Of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withstood our words.


The Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways; behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes, and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire.

St. Simon and St. Jude, Apostles.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner-stone; Grant us so to be joined together in unity of Spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. S. Jude 1.

JUDE the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: Mercy unto you, and peace and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation; ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. And the angels which kept not their first
first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness, unto the judgement of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.


These things I command you, That ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than the lord: if they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also. But all these things will they do unto you for my Name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin. He that hateth me, hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin; but now have they both seen, and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

All Saints Day.

The Collect.

O Almighty God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord; Grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all virtuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For the Epistle. Rev. vii. 2.

And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God; and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth, and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, nor the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed; and there
there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Izaach were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Zebulon were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; and cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts; and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying, Amen; Blessing and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.


JESUS seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain; and when he was set, his disciples came unto him. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you fally for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

All Saints Day.
The ORDER for the
Administration of the LORD's SUPPER,
OR
HOLY COMMUNION.

So many as intend to be partakers of the Holy Communion, shall signify their Names to the Curate, at least some time the day before.

And if any of these be an open and notorious evil liver, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended; the Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him and advertise him, that in any wise he presume not to come to the Lord's Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which before were offended; and that he hath recompenched the parties, to whom he hath done wrong; or at least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do as soon as he conveniently may.

The same Order shall the Curate use with those, betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign; not suffering them to be partakers of the Lord's Table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the Parties so at variance, be content to forgive from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended; and the other Party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his frowardness and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate. Provided that every Minister so repelling any, as is specified in this or the next precedent paragraph of this Rubrick, shall be obliged to give an account of the same to the Ordinary within fourteen days after at the farthest. And the Ordinary shall proceed against the offending person according to the Canon.

The Table at the Communion-time having a fair white linen Cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North-side of the Table, shall say the Lord's Prayer, with the Collect following; the People kneeling.
The Communion.

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

The Collect.

A lmighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit; that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest, turning to the People, rehearse distinctly all the TEN COMMANDMENTS; and the People, still kneeling, shall after every Commandment ask God mercy for their transgression thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.

Minister.

G OD spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltles, that taketh his Name in vain.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath-day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou hast to do; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattle, and the stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister.
The Communion.

Minister. Honour thy father and thy mother; that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt do no murder.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt not steal.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

Minister. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is his.

People. Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

Let us pray.

A Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite; Have mercy upon the whole Church; and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant George, our King and Governor, that he (knowing whose Minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory; and that we, and all his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed Word and Ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord; who with thee and the Holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or,

A Almighty and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom; We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of George thy Servant, our King and Governor, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness: Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy dear Son's sake Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then
The Communion.

Then shall be said the Collet of the Day. And immediately after the Collet, the Priest shall read the Epistle, saying, The Epistle, [or, The portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle] is written in the—— Chapter of—— beginning at the—— Verse. And the Epistle ended, be shall say, Here endeth the Epistle. Then shall be read the Gospel (the People all standing up) saying, The holy Gospel is written in the—— Chapter of—— beginning at the—— Verse. And the Gospel ended, shall be sung or said the Creed following, the People still standing as before.

I believe in one God, the Father Almighty; Maker of heaven and earth; and of all things visible and invisible:

And in one Lord Jesus Christ; the only-begotten Son of God; Begotten of his Father before all worlds; God of God; Light of Light; Very God of very God; Begotten, not made; Being of one subltance with the Father; By whom all things were made; Who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven; And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary; And was made man; And was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate; He suffered and was buried; And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures; And ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father; And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead; Whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I believe in the Holy Ghost; The Lord and Giver of life; Who proceedeth from the Father and the Son; Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified; Who spake by the Prophets. And I believe one Catholic and Apostolic Church; I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission of sins; And I look for the resurrection of the dead; And the life of the world to come. Amen.

Then the Curate shall declare unto the People what Holy-days, or Fasting-days, are in the week following to be observed. And then also (if occasion be) shall notice be given of the Communion; and the Banns of Matrimony published; and Briefs, Citations, and Excommunications read. And nothing shall be proclaimed or published in the Church, during the time of Divine Service, but by the Minister; nor by him anything, but what is prescribed in the Rules of this Book, or enjoined by the King, or by the Ordinary of the place.

Then shall follow the Sermon, or one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by Authority.

Then shall the Priest return to the Lord's Table, and begin the Offertory, saying one or more of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. S. Matth. v. 16.

Lay not up for yourselves treasure upon earth; where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in
The Communion.

in heaven; where neither rust nor
moth doth corrupt, and where
thieves do not break through nor

Whatsoever ye would that men
should do unto you, even so do
unto them; for this is the law and
the prophets. S. Matth. vii. 12.

Not every one that faith unto
me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into
the kingdom of heaven; but he
that doeth the will of my Father
which is in heaven. S. Matth.
vi. 21.

Zaccheus stood forth, and said
unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the
half of my goods I give to the
poor; and if I have done any
wrong to any man, I restore four-

Who goeth a warfare at any time
of his own cost? Who planteth a
vineyard, and eateth not of the
fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a
stock, and eateth not of the milk
of the flock? I Cor. ix. 7.

If we have sown unto you spiri-
tual things, is it a great matter if
we shall reap your worldly things?
I Cor. ix. 11.

Do ye not know, that they who
minister about holy things, live of
the sacrifice; and they who wait at
the altar, are partakers with the
altar? Even so hath the Lord also
ordained, that they who preach
the Gospel, should live of the Gos-
pel. I Cor. ix. 13, 14.

He that soweth little, shall reap
little; and he that soweth plente-
ously, shall reap plenteously.

Let every man do according as
he is disposed in his heart, not
grudgingly, or of necessity; for
God loveth a cheerful giver. 2 Cor.
ix. 6, 7.

Let him that is taught in the
Word, minister unto him that
teacheth in all good things. Be
not deceived, God is not mocked:
for whatsoever a man soweth, that
shall he reap. Gal. vi. 6, 7.

While we have time, let us do
good unto all men; and specially
unto them that are of the house-
hold of faith. Gal. vi. 10.

Godliness is great riches, if a
man be content with that he hath:
for we brought nothing into the
world, neither may we carry any
thing out. I Tim. vi. 6, 7.

Charge them who are rich in this
world, that they be ready to give,
and glad to distribute; laying up
in store for themselves a good foun-
dation against the time to come,
that they may attain eternal life.
I Tim. vi. 17, 18, 19.

God is not unrighteous, that he
will forget your works, and la-
bour that proceedeth of love;
which love ye have shewed for his
Name's sake, who have ministered
unto the saints, and yet do minister.
Hebr. vi. 10.

To do good, and to distribute,
forget not; for with such sacrifices
God is well pleased. Hebr. xiii. 16.
Who hath this world’s good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him; how dwelleth the love of God in him? I S. John iii. 17.

Give alms of thy goods, and never turn thy face from any poor man; and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee. Tob. iv. 7.

Be merciful after thy power. If thou haft much, give plenteously: if thou haft little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thyself a good reward in the day of necessity. Tob. iv. 8, 9.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord: and look, what he layeth out, it shall be paid him again. Prov. xix. 17.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. Psal. xli. 1.

After which done, the Priest shall say,

Let us pray for the whole state of Christ’s Church militant here in earth.

A lmighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men; We humbly beseech thee most mercifully [*If there be to accept our alms and oblations, and*]

to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy Divine Majesty; beseeching thee to inspirè continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: And grant that all they that do confess thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity, and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governors; and especially thy servant GEORG E our King; that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: And grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true Religion, and Virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops and Curates; that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy
The Communion.

thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments. And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this Congregation here present; that with meek heart, and due reverence, they may hear, and receive thy holy Word; truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name, for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

When the Minister giveth warning for the celebration of the holy Communion, (which he shall always do upon the Sunday, or some Holy-day immediately preceding) after the Sermon, or Homily ended, he shall read this Exhortation following.

Dear beloved, on--day next, I purpose, through God's assistance, to administer to all such as shall be religiously and devoutly disposed, the most comfortable Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ; to be by them received, in remembrance of his meritorious Crofs and Passion; whereby alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the kingdom of heaven. Wherefore it is our duty to render most humble and hearty thanks to Almighty God our heavenly Father, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance in that holy Sacrament. Which being so divine and comfortable a thing to them who receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily; my duty is to exhort you in the mean season to consider the dignity of that holy mystery, and the great Peril of the unworthy receiving thereof; and so to search and examine your own consciences, (and that not lightly, and after the manner of dissemblers with God; but so) that ye may come holy and clean to such a heavenly feast, in the marriage-garment required by God in holy Scripture, and be received as worthy partakers of that holy Table.

The way and means thereto is; First, to examine your lives and conversations by the rule of God's commandments: and wherein ever ye shall perceive yourselves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed; there to bewail your own sinfulness, and to confess yourselves to Almighty God, with full purpose
The Communion.

pose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as are not only against God, but also against your neighbours; then ye shall reconcile yourselves unto them; being ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other; and being likewise ready to forgive others that have offended you, as ye would have forgiveness of your offences at God's hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his Word, an adulterer, or be in malice or envy, or in any other grievous crime; repent you of your sins, or else come not to that holy Table; left after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entered into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul.

And because it is requisite, that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in God's mercy, and with a quiet conscience; therefore if there be any of you, who by this means cannot quiet his own conscience herein, but requireth further comfort or counsel; let him come to me, or to some other discreet and learned Minister of God's Word, and open his grief; that by the ministry of God's holy Word he may receive the benefit of absolution, together with ghostly counsel and advice, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

Or, In case he shall see the People negligent to come to the holy Communion, instead of the former, he shall use this Exhortation.

Early beloved brethren, on---I intend by God's grace, to celebrate the Lord's Supper: unto which, in God's behalf, I bid you all that are here present; and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and hidden by God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down; and yet they who are called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing yourselves from this holy Supper, provoke God's indignation against you. It is an easy matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise hindered with worldly
worldly business. But such excuses are not so easily accepted, and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, are ye not ashamed to say, ye will not come? When ye should return to God, will ye excuse yourselves, and say, ye are not ready? Consider earnestly with yourselves, how little such feigned excuses will avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly feast. I, for my part, shall be ready; and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christ’s behalf, I exhort you, as ye love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the cross for your salvation; so it is your duty to receive the Communion in remembrance of the sacrifice of his death, as he himself hath commanded: Which if ye shall neglect to do, consider with yourselves how great injury ye do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same; when ye wilfully abstain from the Lord’s Table, and separate from your brethren, who come to feed on the banquet of that most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye will by God’s grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall not cease to make our humble petitions unto Almighty God our heavenly Father.

At the time of the celebration of the Communion, the Communicants being conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall say this Exhortation.

Dear beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider how Saint Paul exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament; (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood; then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we are one with Christ, and Christ with us:) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily. For then we are guilty of the Body and Blood of Christ our Saviour; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lord’s Body; we kindle God’s wrath against us; we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds
The Communion.

kinds of death. Judge therefore yourselves, brethren, that ye be not judged of the Lord; repent ye truly for your sins past; have a lively and steadfast faith in Christ our Saviour; amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men; so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man; who did humble himself, even to the death upon the Cross, for us, miserable sinners, who lay in darkness and the shadow of death; that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us; he hath instituted and ordained holy Mysteries, as pledges of his love, and for a continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore, with the Father, and the Holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks; submitting ourselves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion; Ye that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

Then shall this general Confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion; by one of the Ministers; both be and all the People kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying;

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men; We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, Which we from time to time most grievously have committed, By thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us,
The Communion.


us, most merciful Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, Forgive us all that is past; And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest (or the Bishop, being present,) stand up, and turning himself to the People, pronounce this Absolution.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them, that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you; pardon and deliver you from all your sins; confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say,

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ faith unto all that truly turn to him.

COME unto me, all ye that travail, and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. S. Matth. xi. 28.

So God loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. S. John iii. 16.

Hear also what Saint Paul faith. This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, That Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. i Tim. i. 15.

Hear also what Saint John faith. If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; and he is the propitiation for our sins. i S. John ii. 1, 2.

After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,

Lift up your hearts.

Answer. We lift them up unto the Lord.

Priest. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

Answer. It is meet and right so to do.

Then shall the Priest turn to the Lord's Table, and say,

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee O Lord, Holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

Here shall follow the Proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow,

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name; evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory: Glory be to thee, O Lord most high. Amen.

Proper
The Communion.

Upon Christmas-day, and seven days after.

Because thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us; who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

Upon Easter-day, and seven days after.

But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal Lamb, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

Upon Ascension-day, and seven days after.

Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord; who after his most glorious Resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

Upon Whitunday, and six days after.

Through Jesus Christ our Lord; according to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations; whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

Upon the Feast of Trinity only.

Who art one God, one Lord; not one only person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

After each of which Prefaces shall immediately be sung or said.

Therefore with Angels, and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name; evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy,
**The Communion.**

Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory: Glory be to thee, O Lord most high. Amen.

Then shall the Priest, kneeling down at the Lord’s Table, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion, this Prayer following:

We do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies: We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, to eat the Flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

When the Priest, standing before the Table, hath so ordered the Bread and Wine, that he may with the more readiness and decency break the Bread before the People, and take the Cup into his hands; he shall say the Prayer of Consecration, as followeth:

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption; who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again; Hear us, O Merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee; and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ’s holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread; and when he had given thanks, brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my Body, which is given for you: Do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the Cup; and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this; for this is my Blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins: Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. Amen.

Then: 
The Communion.

Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and then proceed to deliver the same to the Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, in like manner, if any be present; and after that to the People also in order into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And when he delivereth the Bread to any one, he shall say,

THE Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

And the Minister that delivereth the Cup to any one shall say,

THE Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's Blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

If the consecrated Bread or Wine be all spent before all have communicated, the Priest is to consecrate more according to the Form before prescribed; beginning at [Our Saviour Christ in the same night, &c.] for the blessing of the Bread; and at [Likewise after Supper, &c.] for the blessing of the Cup.

When all have communicated, the Minister shall return to the Lord's Table, and reverently place upon it what remaineth of the consecrated Elements, covering the same with a fair linen cloth.

Then shall the Priest say the Lord's Prayer, the People repeating after him every Petition.

OUR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, For ever and ever. Amen.

After shall be said as followeth:

Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee; humbly beseeching thee, that all we, who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice;
The Communion.

The Communion.

fice; yet we bezech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the Holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

¶ Or this:

Almighty and everlasting God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy Mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious Body and Blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us; and that we are very members incorporate in the mystical Body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people; and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then shall be said or sung:

Glorify be to God on high, and in earth peace, good-will towards men. We praise thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty.

O Lord, the only-begotten Son of God, Jesus Christ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us: Thou that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us: Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer: Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us.

For thou only art holy; thou only art the Lord; thou only, O Christ, with the Holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest (or Bishop, if he be present) shall let them depart with this Blessing.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you and remain with you always. Amen.

Amen. 

¶ Collects
The Communion.

Colleets to be said after the Offer-tory, when there is no Communion, every such day one or more; and the same may be said also, as often as occasion shall serve, after the Colleets either of Morning or Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the discretion of the Minister.

A Shift us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation; that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws; and in the works of thy commandments; that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Revent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name; and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Son's Name; We beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee; and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Upon
The Communion.

Upon the Sundays and other Holy-days (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the general Prayer [For the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth] together with one or more of these Collects last before rehearsed, concluding with the Blessing.

And there shall be no Celebration of the Lord's Supper, except there be a convenient number to communicate with the Priest, according to his discretion.

And if there be not above twenty Persons in the Parish of discretion to receive the Communion; yet there shall be no Communion, except four (or three, at the least) communicate with the Priest.

And in Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Colleges, where there are many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Priest every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.

And to take away all occasion of division, and superstition, which any Person hath or might have concerning the Bread and Wine, it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten; but the best and purest Wheat Bread that conveniently may be gotten.

And if any of the Bread and Wine remain unconsecrated, the Curate shall have it to his own use; but if any remain of that which was consecrated, it shall not be carried out of the Church, but the Priest and such other of the Communicants as he shall then call unto him, shall, immediately after the Blessing, reverently eat and drink the same.

The Bread and Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish.

And note, That every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the Year, of which Easter to be one. And yearly at Easter every Parishioner shall reckon with the Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their deputy or deputies; and pay to them or him all Ecclesiastical Duties accustomedly due, then and at that time to be paid.

After the Divine Service ended, the Money given at the Offertory shall be disposed of to such pious and charitable uses, as the Minister and Church-wardens shall think fit. Wherein if they disagree, it shall be disposed of as the Ordinary shall appoint.

Whereas it is ordained in this Office for the Administration of the Lord's Supper, that the Communicants should receive the same kneeling; (which order is well meant, for a signification of our humble and grateful acknowledgement of the Benefits of Christ therein given to all worthy receivers, and for the avoiding of such profanation and disorder in the holy Communion, as might otherwise ensue:) Yet, lest the same kneeling should by any Persons, either out of ignorance and infirmity, or out of malice and obstinacy, be misconstrued and depraved; it is hereby declared, That thereby no adoration is intended, or ought to be done, either unto the Sacramental Bread or Wine there bodily received, or unto any Corporal Presence of Christ's natural Flesh and Blood. For the Sacramental Bread and Wine remain still in their very natural substances; and therefore may not be adored; (for that were idolatry, to be abhorred of all faithful Christians;) and the natural Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ are in Heaven, and not here, it being against the truth of Christ's natural Body, to be at one time in more places than one.
The MINISTRATION of
PUBLIC BAPTISM of INFANTS,
To be used in the CHURCH.

The People are to be admonished, that it is most convenient, that Baptism should not be administered but upon Sundays, and other Holy-days, when the most number of People come together; as well for that the Congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that are newly baptized, into the number of Christ's Church; as also because in the Baptism of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his Baptism. For which cause also it is expedient, that Baptism be ministered in the vulgar Tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessity so require) Children may be baptized upon any other day.

And note, That there shall be for every Male-child to be baptized, two Godfathers and one Godmother; and for every Female, one Godfather and two Godmothers.

When there are Children to be baptized, the Parents shall give knowledge thereof over night, or in the morning before the beginning of Morning Prayer, to the Curate. And then the Godfathers and Godmothers, and the People with the Children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning Prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening Prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And the Priest coming to the Font, (which is then to be filled with pure Water,) and standing there, shall say,

HATH this Child been already baptized, or no?
If they answer, No: Then shall the Priest proceed as followeth.

Early beloved, forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin; and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the Kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of Water and of the Holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to this Child that thing which by nature he cannot have; that he may be baptized with water and the Holy Ghost, and received into Christ's holy Church, and be made a lively member of the same.

Then shall the Priest say,
Let us pray.

Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the ark from perishing by water; and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism; and by the Baptism of thy well-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the river Jordan, didst sanctify Water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee, for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon this Child; wash him, and sanctify him with the Holy Ghost; that he being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christ's Church; and being steadfast
Publick Baptism of Infants.

in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally he may come to the land of everlasting life; there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Mighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead; We call upon thee for this Infant, that he coming to thy holy Baptism, may receive remission of his sins by spiritual regeneration.

Receive him, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy well-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall have; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: So give now unto us that ask; let us that seek, find; open the gate unto us that knock; that this Infant may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the People stand up, and the Priest shall say,

Hear the words of the Gospel written by Saint Mark, in the tenth Chapter, at the thirteenth Verse.

They brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief Exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Beloved, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good-will toward them; for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he will likewise favourably received this present Infant; that he will embrace him with the arms of his mercy; that he will give unto him the blessing of eternal life, and make him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore, we being thus persuaded of the good-will of our heavenly Father, towards this Infant; declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting, but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work.
Publick Baptism of Infants.

work of ours, in bringing this Infant to his holy Baptism; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

A Mighty and everlast- ing God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy Holy Spirit to this Infant, that he may be born again, and be made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

Then shall the Priest speak unto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

DEARLY beloved, ye have brought this Child here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive him, to release him of his sins, to sanctify him with the Holy Ghost, to give him the kingdom of heaven and everlasting life. Ye have heard also, that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise, he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore, after this promise made by Christ, this Infant must also faithfully for his part promise by you that are his sureties, (until he come of age to take it upon himself,)

that he will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe God's holy Word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

I demand therefore,

DOST thou, in the name of this Child, renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

Answer. I renounce them all.

Minister.

DOST thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his only-begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of Saints; the Remission of sins; the Resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer. All this I steadfastly believe.

Minister.
Publick Baptism of Infants.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer. That is my desire.

Minister.

Wilt thou then obediently keep God's holy Will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

Answer. I will.

¶ Then shall the Priest say,

O merciful God, grant that the old Adam in this Child may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in him. Amen.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in him, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in him. Amen.

Grant that he may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

Almighty, everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood; and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Congregation; sanctify this Water to the mystical washing away of sin; and grant that this Child now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then the Priestshall take the Child into his hands, and shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers,

Name this Child.

¶ And then naming it after them (if they shall certify him that the Child may well endure it) he shall dip it in the Water discreetly, and warily, saying,

I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

But if they certify that the Child is weak, it shall suffice to pour Water upon it, saying the aforesaid words,

I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest shall say,

We receive this Child into the congregation of Christ's flock; and do sign him with the sign of the Cross in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil; and to continue
Publick Baptism of Infants.

continue Christ’s faithful soldier and servant unto his life’s end. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say,

Saying now, dearly beloved brethren, that this Child is regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christ’s Church; let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that this Child may lead the rest of his life according to this beginning.

Then shall be said, all kneeling;

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say,

We yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy Holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own Child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucify the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin; and that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, he may also be partaker of his resurrection; so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be an inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then, all standing up, the Priest shall say to the Godfathers and Godmothers this Exhortation following.

Forasmuch as this Child hath promised by you his sureties, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember, that it is your parts and duties to see that this Infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn; what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath here made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons; and chiefly ye shall provide, that he may learn the Creed, the Lord’s Prayer, and the Ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soul’s health; and that this Child may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life; remembering always, that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us; so should we, who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness; continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections; and
Private Baptism of Infants.

and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

Then shall be add, and say;

Ye are to take care that this Child be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed by him, so soon as he can say the Creed, the Lord’s Prayer, and the Ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and be further instructed in the Church-Catechism, set forth for that Purpose.

It is certain by God’s Word, that Children which are baptized, dying before they commit actual sin, are undoubtedly saved.

To take away all scruple concerning the use of the Sign of the Cross in Baptism; the true explication thereof, and the just reasons for the retaining of it, may be seen in the xxxth Canon, first published in the Year MDCIV.

The MINISTRATION of

PRIVATE BAPTISM of Children

IN HOUSES.

The Curates of every Parish shall often admonish the People, that they defer not the Baptism of their Children longer than the first or second Sunday next after their birth, or other Holy-day falling between, unless upon a great and reasonable cause, to be approved by the Curate.

And also they shall warn them, that without like great cause and necessity they procure not their Children to be baptized at home in their houses. But when need shall compel them so to do, then Baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the Minister of the Parish (or in his absence, any other lawful Minister that can be procured) with them that are present, call upon God, and say the Lord’s Prayer, and so many of the Collects appointed to be said before in the Form of Publick Baptism, as the time and present exigence will suffer: And then, the Child being named by some one that is present, the Minister shall pour Water upon it, saying these words,

I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then all kneeling down, the Minister shall give thanks unto God, and say,

We yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy Holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own Child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church. And we humbly beseech thee to grant, that as he is now made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be also of his resurrection; and that finally, with the residue of thy saints, he may inherit thine everlasting
Private Baptism of Infants.

everlasting kingdom, through the
same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

And let them not doubt, but that the Child so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. Yet nevertheless, if the Child which is after this fort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church; to the intent, that if the Minister of the same Parish did himself baptize that Child, the Congregation may be certified of the true Form of Baptism by him privately before used: In which case he shall say thus,

I Certify you, that according to the due and prescribed Order of the Church, at such a time and at such a place, before divers witnesses I baptized this Child.

But if the Child were baptized by any other lawful Minister, then the Minister of the Parish where the Child was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the Child be lawfully baptized, or no. In which case, if those that bring any Child to the Church, do answer, that the same Child is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,

By whom was this Child baptized?
Who was present when this Child was baptized?
Because some things essential to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste, in such times of extremity; therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was this Child baptized?
With what words was this Child baptized?

And if the Minister shall find by the Answers of such as bring the Child, that all things were done as they ought to be; then shall not he christen the Child again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of true Christian people, saying thus;

I Certify you, that in this case all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this Child; who being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptism, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life: For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such Infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise:

S. Mark x. 13.

They brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you,
Private Baptism of Infants.

Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief Exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

Beloved, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him; how he blamed those that would have kept them from him; how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good-will toward them; for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present Infant; that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy; and (as he hath promised in his holy Word) will give unto him the blessing of eternal life, and make him partaker of his everlasting kingdom. Wherefore, we being thus persuaded of the good-will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, towards this Infant; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught us:

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Almighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy Holy Spirit to this Infant, that he being born again, and being made an heir of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

Then shall the Priest demand the Name of the Child; which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,

Dost thou, in the name of this Child, renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same,
Private Baptism of Infants.

and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

Answer. I renounce them all.

Minister.

DoST thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his only-begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy Catholick Church; the Communion of saints; the Remission of sins; the Resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer. All this I stedfastly believe.

Minister.

WILT thou then obediently keep God’s holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

Answer. I will.
Private Baptism of Infants.

dy of sin; and that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, he may also be partaker of his resurrection; so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be an inheritor of thine everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then all standing up, the Minister shall make this Exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers:

Forasmuch as this Child hath promised by you his sureties, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember, that it is your parts and duties to see that this Infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn; what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath here made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons; and chiefly ye shall provide, that he may learn the Creed, the Lord's Prayer, and the Ten Commandments in the vulgar tongue, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soul's health; and that this Child may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life; remembering always, that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us; so should we, who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness; continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

But if they which bring the Infant to the Church do make such uncertain answers to the Priest's questions, as that it cannot appear that the Child was baptized with Water, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, (which are essential parts of Baptism;) then let the Priest baptize it in the form before appointed for Publick Baptism of Infants; saying, that at the dipping of the Child in the Font, he shall use this form of words.

If thou art not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.
The MINISTRATION of

BAPTISM to such as are of riper Years,

And able to answer for themselves.

When any such Persons, as are of riper Years, are to be baptized, timely notice shall be given to the Bishop, or whom he shall appoint for that purpose, a week before at the least, by the Parents, or some other discreet Persons; that so due care may be taken for their Examination, whether they be sufficiently instructed in the principles of the Christian Religion; and that they may be exhorted to prepare themselves with Prayers and Fasting for the receiving of this holy Sacrament.

And if they shall be found fit, then the Godfathers and Godmothers (the People being assembled upon the Sunday or Holy-day appointed) shall be ready to present them at the Font, immediately after the second Lesson, either at Morning or Evening Prayer, as the Curate in his discretion shall think fit.

And standing there the Priest shall ask, whether any of the Persons here presented, be baptized, or not: If they shall answer, No; then shall the Priest say thus;

Then shall the Priest say,

Let us pray.

And here all the Congregation shall kneel.

Almighty and everlasting God, who of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the ark from perishing by water; and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the Red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism; and by the Baptism of thy well-beloved Son Jesus Christ in the river Jordan, didst sanctify the element of water to the mystical washing away of sin; We beseech thee, for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these thy servants; wash them and sanctify them with the Holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the ark of Christ's Church; and being steadfast in

D Early beloved, forasmuch as all men are conceived and born in sin, (and that which is born of the flesh, is flesh) and they that are in the flesh cannot please God, but live in sin, committing many actual transgressions; and that our Saviour Christ, faith, None can enter into the Kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the Holy Ghost; I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous goodness he will grant to these persons that which by nature they cannot have; that they may be baptized with water and the Holy Ghost, and received into Christ's holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.
Baptism of such as are of riper Years.

in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in charity, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life; there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead; we call upon thee for these persons, that they coming to thy holy Baptism, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy well-beloved Son, saying, Ask, and ye shall receive; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: So give now unto us that ask; let us that seek, find; open the gate unto us that knock; that these persons may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal kingdom which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the People stand up, and the Priest shall say,

Hear the words of the Gospel written by Saint John, in the third Chapter, beginning at the first verse:

There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God; for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh, is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit, is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof; but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

After which he shall say this Exhortation following.

B eloved, ye hear in this Gospel the express words of our Saviour Christ, that except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. Whereby ye may perceive the great necessity of this Sacrament, where it may be had. Likewise immediately before his ascension into heaven, (as we read in the last
Baptism of such as are of riper Years.

last Chapter of Saint Mark’s Gospel) he gave command to his disciples, saying, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth, and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. Which also sheweth unto us the great benefit we reap thereby. For which cause Saint Peter the Apostle, when upon his first preaching of the Gospel many were pricked at the heart, and said to him and the rest of the Apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? replied and said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost: For the promise is to you and your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. And with many other words exhorted he them, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation. For (as the same Apostle testifieth in another place) even Baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he will favourably receive these present persons, truly repenting, and coming unto him by faith; that he will grant them remission of their sins, and bestow upon them the Holy Ghost; that he will give them the blessing of eternal life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdom.

Wherefore we being thus persuaded of the good-will of our heavenly Father towards these persons, declared by his Son Jesus Christ; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks to him, and say,

Allmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy Holy Spirit to these persons, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

Then the Priest shall speak to the Persons to be baptized on this wise:

Well-beloved, who are come hither desiring to receive holy Baptism, ye have heard how the congregation hath prayed, that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive you and bless you, to release you of your sins, to give you the kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also, that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his holy Word to grant all those things that
Baptism of such as are of riper Years.

That we have prayed for; which promise he, for his part, will most surely keep and perform.

Wherefore, after this promise made by Christ, ye must also faithfully, for your part, promise in the presence of these your witnesses, and this whole congregation, that ye will renounce the devil and all his works, and constantly believe God's holy Word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

Then shall the Priest demand of each of the Persons to be baptized, severally, these Questions following:

Question.

DoST thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

Answer. I renounce them all.

Question.

DOST thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth?

And in Jesus Christ his only-begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy Catholic Church; the Communion of Saints; the Remission of sins; the Resurrection of the flesh; and everlasting life after death?

Answer. All this I steadfastly believe.

Question.

WILT thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer. That is my desire.

Question.

WILT thou then obediently keep God's holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

Answer. I will endeavour so to do, God being my helper.

Then shall the Priest say,

Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in these persons may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnal affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. Amen. Grant
Baptism of such as are of riper Years.

Grant that they being here dedicated to thee by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

 Almighty, everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood; and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of this Congregation; sanctify this Water to the mystical washing away of sin; and grant that the persons now to be baptized therein, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say.

We receive this Person into the congregation of Christ's flock; and do * sign him with the sign of the Cross in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil; and to continue Christ's faithful soldier and servant unto his life's end. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say.

Seeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these persons are regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christ's Church; let us give thanks unto Almighty God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

Then shall be said the Lord's Prayer.

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

We
Baptism of such as are of riper Years.

WE yield thee humble thanks, O heavenly Father, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee; Increase this knowledge and confirm this faith in us evermore. Give thy Holy Spirit to these persons; that being now born again, and made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, they may continue thy servants, and attain thy promises, through the same Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Holy Spirit, everlastingly. Amen.

Then all standing up, the Priest shall use this Exhortation following; speaking to the Godfathers and Godmothers first.

Forasmuch as these persons have promised in your presence, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember, that it is your part and duty to put them in mind, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession they have now made before this congregation, and especially before you, their chosen witnesses. And ye are also to call upon them to use all diligence to be rightly instructed in God's holy Word; that so they may grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ, and live godly, righteously, and soberly in this present world.

(And then speaking to the new baptized Persons, he shall proceed, and say,)

AND as for you, who have now by Baptism put on Christ, it is your part and duty also, being made the children of God and of the light, by faith in Jesus Christ, to walk answerably to your Christian calling, as becometh the children of light; remembering always that Baptism representeth unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us; so should we, who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness; continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

It is expedient that every Person, thus baptized, should be confirmed by the Bishop, so soon after his Baptism as conveniently may be; that so he may be admitted to the holy Communion.

If any Persons, not baptized in their infancy, shall be brought to be baptized before they come to years of Discretion to answer for themselves; it may suffice to use the Office for Publick Baptism of Infants, or (in case of extreme danger) the Office for Private Baptism; only changing the word [Infant] for [Child or Person] as occasion requireth.

Cc 2 A CAT E-
A CATECHISM;

That is to say, An Instruction, to be learned of every Person before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.

Question.

WHAT is your Name?

Ans\o. N. or M.

Que\o. Who gave you this Name?

Ans\o. My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism; wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Que\o. What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Ans\o. They did promise and vow three things in my Name: First, that I should renounce the devil and all his works, the pomp and vanity of this wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith. And thirdly, that I should keep God's holy Will and Commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

Que\o. Doft thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do, as they have promised for thee?

Ans\o. Yes verily; and by God's help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray unto God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my life's end.

Catechist.

Rehearse the Articles of thy Belief?

Ans\o. I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth:

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord; Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary, Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried, He descended into hell, The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into heaven, And sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; From whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost; The holy Catholick Church; The Communion of Saints; The forgiveness of sins; The resurrection of the body; And the life everlasting. Amen.

Que\o. What doft thou chiefly learn in these Articles of thy Belief?

Ans\o. First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me, and all the world;

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me, and all mankind;

Thirdly in God the Holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.
A Catechism.

Question.
You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep God's Commandments: Tell me how many there be?

Answer. Ten.

Question. Which be they?

Answer.
The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I.
Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

II.
Thou shalt not make to thyself any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my commandments.

III.
Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless, that taketh his Name in vain.

IV.
Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath-day. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou haft to do; but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattle, and the stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day; wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

V.
Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI.
Thou shalt do no murder.

VII.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII.
Thou shalt not steal.

IX.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

X.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is his.

Question.
A Catechism.

Question.
What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

Answ. I learn two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my Neighbour.

Ques. What is thy duty towards God?

Answ. My duty towards God, is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength; to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word, and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

Ques. What is thy duty towards thy Neighbour?

Answ. My duty towards my Neighbour, is to love him as myself, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me: To love, honour, and succour my father and mother: To honour and obey the King, and all that are put in authority under him: To submit myself to all my governors, teachers, spiritual pastors and masters: To order myself lowly and reverently to all my betters: To hurt no body by word or deed: To be true and just in all my dealings: To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart: To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil-speaking, lying, and flattering: To keep my body in temperance, sobriety, and chastity: Not to covet nor desire other men's goods; but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto which it shall please God to call me.

Catechist.

My good Child, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thyself, nor to walk in the Commandments of God, and to serve him, without his special Grace; which thou must learn at all times to call for by diligent Prayer: Let me hear therefore, if thou canst say the Lord's Prayer?

Answer.

OUR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Ques. What desirdest thou of God in this Prayer?

Answ. I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people; that
that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things, that be needful both for our souls and bodies; and that he will be merciful unto us, and forgive us our sins; and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily; and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ: and therefore I say, Amen; So be it.

Question.

H ow many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

Answ. Two only, as generally necessary to salvation; that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

Quest. What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

Answ. I mean an outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

Quest. How many parts are there in a Sacrament?

Answ. Two; the outward visible sign, and the inward spiritual grace.

Quest. What is the outward visible sign, or form in Baptism?

Answ. Water; wherein the person is baptized, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.

Quest. What is the inward and spiritual grace?

Answ. A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: for being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Quest. What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answ. Repentance, whereby they forfake sin; and Faith, whereby they steadfastly believe the promises of God made to them in that Sacrament.

Quest. Why then are Infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

Answ. Because they promise them both by their Sureties; which promise, when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

Quest. Why was the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper ordained?

Answ. For the continual remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and of the benefits which we receive thereby.
A Catechism.

Quest. What is the outward part, or sign of the Lord's Supper?

Answ. Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

Quest. What is the inward part, or thing signified?

Answ. The Body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received by the faithful in the Lord's Supper.

Quest. What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

Answ. The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the Body and Blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the bread and wine.

Quest. What is required of them who come to the Lord's Supper?

Answ. To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sins, steadfastly purposing to lead a new life; have a lively faith in God's mercy through Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death; and be in charity with all men.

The Curate of every Parish shall diligently upon Sundays and Holy-days, after the second Lesson at Evening Prayer, openly in the Church instruct and examine so many Children of his Parish, sent unto him, as he shall think convenient, in some part of this Catechism.

And all Fathers, Mothers, Masters, and Dames, shall cause their Children, Servants, and Apprentices, (which have not learned their Catechism) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the Curate, until such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn.

So soon as Children are come to a competent Age, and can say in their Mother Tongue, the Creed, the Lord's Prayer, and the Ten Commandments; and also can answer to the other Questions of this short Catechism; they shall be brought to the Bishop. And every one shall have a Godfather or a Godmother, as a witness of their Confirmation.

And whencesoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for Children to be brought unto him for their Confirmation, the Curate of every Parish shall either bring, or send in writing, with his hand subscribed thereunto, the Names of all such Persons within his Parish, as he shall think fit to be presented to the Bishop to be confirmed. And if the Bishop approve of them, he shall confirm them in manner following.
THE ORDER OF CONFIRMATION,
Or Laying on of Hands upon those that are baptized,
and come to Years of Discretion.

Upon the Day appointed, all that are to be then confirmed, being placed and standing in order before the Bishop; he (or some other Minister appointed by him) shall read this Preface following.

To the end that Confirmation may be ministered to the more edifying of such as shall receive it, the Church hath thought good to order, That none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say the Creed, the Lord's Prayer, and the Ten Commandments; and can also answer to such other Questions, as in the Catechism are contained: which order is very convenient to be observed; to the end that children, being now come to the years of discretion, and having learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptism, they may themselves, with their own mouth and consent, openly before the Church, ratify and confirm the same; and also promise, that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves, faithfully to observe such things, as they by their own confession have assented unto.

Then shall the Bishop say,

Do ye here in the presence of God, and of this congregation, renew the solemn promise and vow that was made in your name at your Baptism; ratifying and confirming the same in your own persons, and acknowledging yourselves bound to believe, and to do all those things which your Godfathers and Godmothers then undertook for you?

And every one shall audibly answer, I do.

The Bishop.

OUR help is in the Name of the Lord;

Answ. Who hath made heaven and earth.

Bishop. Blessed be the Name of the Lord;

Answ. Henceforth, world without end.

Bishop. Lord, hear our prayers;

Answ. And let our cry come unto thee.

Bishop. Let us pray.

A Mighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the Holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins; Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the Holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase
The Order of Confirmation.

in them thy manifold gifts of grace; the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godliness; and fill them, O Lord, with the spirit of thy holy fear, now and for ever. Amen.

Then all of them in order kneeling before the Bishop, he shall lay his hand upon the head of every one severally, saying,

DEFFEND, O Lord, this thy Child, [or this thy Servant] with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy Holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. Amen.

Then shall all the Bishop say,

The Lord be with you:

And with thy spirit.

And (all kneeling down) the Bishop shall add,

Let us pray.

OUR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

And this Collect.

Almighty and everliving God, who makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy divine Majesty; We make our hum-

ble supplications unto thee for these thy servants, upon whom (after the example of thy holy Apostles) we have now laid our hands, to certify them (by this sign) of thy favour and gracious goodness towards them. Let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them; let thy Holy Spirit ever be with them; and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the end they may obtain everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the Holy Ghost liveth and reigneth ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

O Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments; that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Then the Bishop shall bless them, saying thus,

THE Blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, until such time as he be confirmed, or be ready and desirous to be confirmed. THE
THE FORM OF

Solemnization of MATRIMONY.

First the Banns of all that are to be married together, must be published in the Church three several Sundays or Holy-days, in the time of divine Service, immediately before the Sentences for the Offertory; the Curate saying after the accustomed Manner:

Publish the Banns of Marriage between M. of—and N. of—. If any of you know cause, or just impediment, why these two persons should not be joined together in holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it: This is the first, [second, or third] time of asking.

And if the Persons that are to be married, dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in both Parishes; and the Curate of the one Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked from the Curate of the other Parish.

At the day and time appointed for Solemnization of Matrimony, the Persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their Friends and Neighbours: and there standing together, the Man on the right-hand, and the Woman on the left, the Priest shall say,

Dearly beloved, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of this Congregation, to join together this Man and this Woman in holy Matrimony; which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in the time of man's innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee; and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men: and therefore is not by any to be entered in, nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfy men's carnal lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding; but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God; duly considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained.

First, it was ordained for the procreation of children to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and to the praise of his holy Name.

Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication; that such persons, as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christ's body.

Thirdly, it was ordained for the mutual society, help, and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity, and adversity: Into which holy estate these
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

these two persons present come now to be joined. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause, why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

*And also, speaking unto the Persons that shall be married, be shall say,*

I Require and charge you both (as ye will answer at the dreadful day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you know any impediment, why ye may not be lawfully joined together in Matrimony, ye do now confess it. For be ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise than God's Word doth allow, are not joined together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawful.

*At which day of Marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony, by God's Law, or the Laws of this Realm; and will be bound, and sufficient Sureties with him, to the Parties; or else put in a Caution (to the full value of such charges as the Persons to be married do thereby insufficient) to prove his allegation: then the Solemnization must be deferred, until such time as the truth be tried.*

*If no Impediment be alledged, then shall the Curate say unto the Man,*

M. WILT thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keep her in sickness and in health; and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

*Then shall the Man shall answer, I will.*

*Then shall the Priest say unto the Woman.*

N. WILT thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after God's ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health; and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

*Then shall the Woman shall answer, I will.*

*Then shall the Minister say,*

Who giveth this Woman to be married to this Man?

*Then shall they give their troth to each other in this manner.*

*The Minister receiving the Woman at her Father's or Friend's hands, shall cause the Man with his right hand to take the Woman by her right hand, and to say after him as followeth.*

M. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance; and thereto I plight thee my troth.

*Then*
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

Then shall they loose their hands; and the Woman with her right hand taking the Man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister.

I. take thee M. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance; and thereto I give thee my troth.

Then shall they again loose their hands; and the Man shall give unto the Woman a Ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed duty to the Priest and Clerk. And the Priest taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the Man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the Woman's left hand. And the Man holding the Ring there, and taught by the Priest shall say,

WITH this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Let us pray.

O Eternal God, Creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life; Send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name; that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this Ring given and received is a token and pledge;) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest join their right hands together, and say,

Those whom God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

Then shall the Minister speak unto the People.

Forasmuch as M. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the fame before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joining of hands; I pronounce that they be Man and Wife together, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

And the Minister shall add this Blessing.

God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you; the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you; and so fill you with all spiritual
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

Then the Minister or Clerks going to the Lord's Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

Beati omnes. Psal. cxxviii.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long;

Yea, that thou shalt see thy children's children: and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Or this Psalm.

Deus misereatur. Psal. lxvii.

God be merciful unto us, and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

The Psalm ended, and the Man and the Woman kneeling before the Lord's Table, the Priest standing at the Table, and turning his face towards them, shall say,

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Answer. Christ, have mercy upon us.

Minister. Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses,
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

This Prayer next following shall be omitted, where the Woman is past child-bearing.

O Merciful Lord and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased; We beseech thee to assist with thy blessing these two persons; that they may both be fruitful in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honesty, that they may see their children Christianly and virtuously brought up, to thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, who by thy mighty power hast made all things of nothing; who also (after other things set in order) didst appoint, that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning; and knitting them together, didst teach that it should never be lawful to put asunder those whom thou by Matrimony hast made one: O God, who hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spiritual marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church; Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy Word, as Christ did love his spouse the Church; who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

his own flesh; and also that this woman may be loving and amiable, faithful and obedient to her husband; and in all quietness, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest say,

A Almighty God, who at the beginning did create our first parents, Adam and Eve, and did sanctify and join them together in marriage; Pour upon you the riches of his grace, sanctify and bless you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love, unto your lives end. Amen.

After which if there be no Sermon declaring the duties of man and Wife, the Minister shall read as followeth.

All ye that are married, or that intend to take the holy estate of matrimony upon you, hear what the holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

Saint Paul, in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men; Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it, that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water, by the Word; that he might present it to himself a glorious Church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy, and without blemish. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife, loveth himself: For no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the Church: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife; and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery; but I speak concerning Christ and the Church. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife, even as himself. Ephe. v. 25.

Likewise the same Saint Paul, writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that are married; Husbands love your wives, and be not bitter against them. Col. iii. 19.

Hear also what Saint Peter, the Apostle of Christ, who was himself a married man, faith unto them that are married; Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge; giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your
The Solemnization of Matrimony.

your prayers be not hindered. I S. Pet. iii. 7.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise, ye wives, hear and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul, in the aforementioned Epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus; Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the Church: and he is the Saviour of the body. Therefore as the Church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. And again he saith, Let the wife see that the reverence her husband. Ephef. v. 22.

And in his Epistle to the Colossians, Saint Paul giveth you this short lesson; Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. Col. iii. 18.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very well, thus saying; Ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that if any obey not the Word, they also may without the Word be won by the conversation of the wives; while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; but let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands; even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him lord; whose daughters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement. I S. Pet. iii. 1.

It is convenient, that the new-married Persons should receive the holy Communion at the time of their Marriage, or at the first opportunity after their Marriage.

E e

The
THE ORDER FOR

The VISITATION of the SICK.

When any Person is sick, notice shall be given thereof to the Minister of the Parish, who coming into the sick person's house, shall say,

PEACE be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

When he cometh into the sick man's presence, he shall say, kneeling down,

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers: Spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Answ. Spare us, good Lord.

Then shall the Minister say,

Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Min. O Lord, save thy servant;
Answ. Which putteth bis trust in thee.

Min. Send him help from thy holy place;
Answ. And evermore mightily defend him.
Min. Let the enemy have no advantage of him;
Answ. Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.
Min. Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower,
Answ. From the face of his enemy.
Min. O Lord, hear our prayers;
Answ. And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister.

O Lord, look down from heaven, behold, visit, and relieve this thy servant: Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Hear us, Almighty and most merciful God and Saviour; extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant, who is grieved with sickness: Sanctify, we beseech thee, this thy fatherly correction to him; that the sense of his weaknesses


The Visitation of the Sick.

The visitation of the sick may add strength to his faith, and seriousness to his repentance: That if it shall be thy good pleasure to restore him to his former health, he may lead the residue of his life in thy fear, and to thy glory: or else, give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Amen.

Then shall the Minister exhort the sick Person after this form, or other like.

Dear beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and of all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weakness, and sickness. Wherefore, whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly, that it is God's visitation. And for what cause soever this sickness is sent unto you; whether it be to try your patience for the example of others, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity; or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father; know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in God's mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christ's sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting yourself wholly unto his will; it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

If the person visited be very sick, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place, or else proceed.

Take therefore in good part the chastisement of the Lord: For (as Saint Paul saith in the twelfth Chapter to the Hebrews) whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons: for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers; then are ye bastards, and not sons. Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence; shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure: but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. These words, good brother, are written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction; that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving, bear our heavenly Father's correction, whenever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodness to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons,
The Visitation of the Sick.

And in Jesus Christ his only-begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried; that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day; that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; and from thence shall come again at the end of the world, to judge the quick and the dead?

And dost thou believe in the Holy Ghost; the holy Catholic Church; the Communion of Saints; the Remission of Sins; the Resurrection of the Flesh; and everlasting life after death?

All this I stedfastly believe.

Dost thou believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth?
The Visitation of the Sick.

These words before rehearsed, may be said before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

The Minister should not omit earnestly to move such sick persons as are of ability, to be liberal to the poor.

Here shall the sick person be moved to make a special Confession of his sins, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which Confession, the Priest shall absolve him (if he humbly and heartily desire it) after this sort:

O UR Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church to absolve all sinners who truly repent, and believe in him; of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: And by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.

Let us pray.

O Most merciful God, who according to the multitude of thy mercies, dost so put away the sins of those who truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more; Open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Re-new in him, (most loving Father) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnal will and frailness; preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the Church; consider his contrition, accept his tears, affwage his pain, as shall seem to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins; but strengthen him with thy blessed Spirit; and when thou art pleased to take him hence, take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Minister say this Psalm; Psal. lxxi. In thee, Domine, speravi.

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust; let me never be put to confusion: but rid me, and deliver me in thy righteousness; incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou haft promised to help me; for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth. Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born; thou art he, that took me out of my mother's womb; my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let
**The Visitation of the Sick.**

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forfake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him; persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

Go not far from me, O God: my God, haft thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.

Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.

Forfake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousness, O God, is very high, and great things are they that thou hast done: O God, who is like unto thee!

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

*Adding this:*

Saviour of the world, who by thy cross and precious blood hast redeemed us; Save us, and help us, we humbly beseech thee, O Lord.

*Then shall the Minister say,*

The Almighty Lord, who is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth, do bow and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none other Name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom, thou mayest receive health and salvation, but only the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*And after that shall say,*

Unto God's gracious mercy and protection we commit thee. The Lord bless thee, and keep thee. The Lord make his face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee. The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace, both now and evermore. Amen.

*Adding this:*

A Prayer for a sick Child.

O Almighty God, and merciful Father, to whom alone belong the issues of life and death; Look
Look down from heaven, we humbly beseech thee, with the eyes of mercy upon this Child now lying upon the bed of sickness: Visit him, O Lord, with thy salvation; deliver him in thy good appointed time from his bodily pain, and save his soul for thy mercies sake: That if it shall be thy pleasure to prolong his days here on earth, he may live to thee, and be an instrument of thy glory, by serving thee faithfully, and doing good in his generation; or else receive him into those heavenly habitations, where the souls of them that sleep in the Lord Jesus, enjoy perpetual rest and felicity: Grant this, O Lord, for thy mercies sake, in the same thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ, who livest and reignest with thee and the Holy Ghost ever, one God, world without end. Amen.

A Prayer for a sick person, when there appeareth small hope of recovery.

O Father of mercies, and God of all comfort, our only help in time of need; We fly unto thee for succour in behalf of this thy servant, here lying under thy hand in great weakness of body. Look graciously upon him, O Lord; and the more the outward man decayeth, strengthen him, we beseech thee, so much the more continually with thy grace and Holy Spirit in the inner man. Give him unfeigned repentance for all the errors of his life past, and steadfast faith in thy Son Jesus; that his sins may be done away by thy mercy, and his pardon sealed in heaven, before he go hence, and be no more seen. We know, O Lord, that there is no word impossible with thee; and that if thou wilt, thou canst even yet raise him up, and grant him a longer continuance amongst us: Yet forasmuch as in all appearance the time of his dissolution draweth near; so fit and prepare him, we beseech thee, against the hour of death; that after his departure hence in peace, and in thy favour, his soul may be received into thine everlasting kingdom, through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ, thine only Son, our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A commendatory Prayer for a sick person at the point of departure.

O Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of just men made perfect, after they are delivered from their earthly prisons; We humbly commend the soul of this thy servant, our dear brother, into thy hands, as into the hands of a faithful Creator, and most merciful Saviour; most humbly beseeching thee, that it may be precious in thy sight. Wash it, we pray thee, in the blood of that immaculate Lamb, that was slain to take away the sins of the world; that whatsoever dehlements it may have contracted in the midst of this miserable and naughty world,
The Communion of the Sick.

through the lusts of the flesh, or the wiles of Satan, being purged and done away, it may be presented pure and without spot before thee. And teach us who survive, in this and other like daily spectacles of mortality, to see how frail and uncertain our own condition is; and so to number our days, that we may seriously apply our hearts to that holy and heavenly wisdom, whilst we live here, which may in the end bring us to life everlasting, through the merits of Jesus Christ thine only Son our Lord. Amen.

A Prayer for persons troubled in mind, or in conscience.

Blessed Lord, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comforts; We beseech thee, look down in pity and compassion upon this thy afflicted servant. Thou writest bitter things against him, and makest him to possess his former iniquities; thy wrath lieth hard upon him, and his soul is full of trouble. But, O merciful God, who hast written thy holy Word for our learning, that we, through patience and comfort of thy holy Scriptures, might have hope; give him a right understanding of himself, and of thy threats and promises; that he may neither cast away his confidence in thee, nor place it anywhere but in thee. Give him strength against all his temptations, and heal all his distempers. Break not the bruised reed, nor quench the smoking flax. Shut not up thy tender mercies in displeasure; but make him to hear of joy and gladness, that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice. Deliver him from fear of the enemy, and lift up the light of thy countenance upon him, and give him peace, through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The COMMUNION of the SICK.

Forasmuch as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life; therefore, to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die, whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shall diligently from time to time (but especially in the time of Pestilence, or other infectious Sickness) exhort their Parishioners to the often receiving of the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ, when it shall be publickly administered in the Church; that so doing, they may, in case of sudden visitation, have the least cause to be disquieted for lack of the same. But if the sick Person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house; then he must give timely notice to the Curate, signifying also how many there are to communicate with him, (which shall be three, or two at the least) and having a convenient place in the sick man's house, with all things necessary so prepared, that the Curate may reverently minister; he shall there celebrate the holy Communion, beginning with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, here following.

The:
The Communion of the Sick.

The Collect.

A LMIGHTY everliving God, Maker of mankind, who dost correct those whom thou dost love, and chastise every one whom thou dost receive; We beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant visited with thine hand; and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health, (if it be thy gracious will;) and whenever his soul shall depart from the body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Hebr. xii. 5.

My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth, he chasteneth; and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.


VERILY, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my Word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

After which the Priest shall proceed according to the Form before prescribed for the holy Communion, beginning at these words [Ye that do truly repent, &c.]

At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that are appointed to communicate with the sick, and last of all to the sick person.

But if a Man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christ's Body and Blood, the Curate shall instruct him, That if he do truly repent him of his sins, and steadfastly believe that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the Cross for him, and shed his Blood for his redemption; earnestly remembering the benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore; he doth eat and drink the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his Soul's health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

When the sick Person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition, shall cut off the Form of the Visitation at the Psalm [In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, &c.] and go straight to the Communion.

In the time of the Plague, Sweat, or such other like contagious times of sickness or diseases, when none of the Parish or Neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection; upon special request of the diseased, the Minster may only communicate with him.
THE ORDER FOR

The BURIAL of the DEAD.

Here is to be noted, That the Office ensuing is not to be used for any that die unbaptized, or excommunicate, or have laid violent hands upon themselves.

The priest and Clerks meeting the Corpse at the entrance of the Church-yard, and going before it, either into the Church, or towards the Grave, shall say, or sing,

I Am the resurrection and the life: faith the Lord: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whoever liveth and believeth in me, shall never die. S. John xi. 25, 26.

I Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. And though after my skin, worms destroy this body; yet in my flesh shall I see God: whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another. Job xix. 25, 26, 27.

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. 1 Tim. vi. 7. Job i. 21.

After they are come into the Church, shall be read one of both of these Psalms following.

Psal. xxxix. Dixi, Custodiæm.

I Said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, even from good words; but it was pain and grief to me.

My heart was hot within me; and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue;

Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee; and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

Take
The Burial of the Dead.

Take thy plague away from me: I am even confumed by means of thy heavy hand.

When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears;

For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

O spare me a little that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Psal. xc. Domine, refugium.

LORD, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.

For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.

In the morning it is green, and growth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.

Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

For when thou art angry, all our days are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

The days of our age are three-score years and ten; and though men be so strong, that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

So teach us to number our days: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoice and be glad all the days of our life.

Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us:
The Burial of the Dead.

manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him. And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all: Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized for the dead? and why stand we in jeopardy every hour? I protest by your rejoicing, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantage doth it me, if the dead rise not? Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we die. Be not deceived: Evil communications corrupt good manners. Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die: And that which thou sowest, thou sowe- st not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain: But God giveth it a body, as it hath pleased him; and to every seed his own body. All flesh is not the same flesh; but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes,
The Burial of the Dead.

and another of birds. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial; but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection of the dead: It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: It is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. Howbeit, that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heaven. As is the earthy, such are they that are earthly: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump; (for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality; then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God which giveth us the victory, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

When they come to the Grave, while the Corpos is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing:

MAN that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower; he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death: of whom we may seek for
The Burial of the Dead.

for succour, but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts: shut not thy merciful ears to our prayers; but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and merciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

O Lord our God, holy, mighty, and most merciful, have mercy upon us. Almighty God of his great mercy to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground; earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and certain hope of the resurrection to eternal life, through our Lord Jesus Christ; who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

A voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so faith the Spirit; for they rest from their labours. Rev. xiv. 13.

Then shall the Priest say,

O Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

O Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest.

As it hath pleased Almighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and with whom the souls of the faithful, after they are delivered from the burden of the flesh are in joy and felicity; We give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this our brother out of the miseries of this sinful world; beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy kingdom; that we, with all those that are departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting
The Burial of the Dead.

lasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Collect.

O Merciful God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life; in whom whosoever believeth shall live, though he die; and whosoever liveth and believeth in him, shall not die eternally; who also hath taught us, by his holy Apostle Saint Paul, not to be sorry, as men without hope, for them that sleep in him; We meekly beseech thee, O Father, to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness; that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth; and that at the general resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing, which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come, ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world: Grant this, we beseech thee, O merciful Father, through Jesus Christ, our Mediator and Redeemer. Amen.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.
THE

Thanksgiving of Women after Child-birth,

Commonly called,

The Churching of Women.

The Woman, at the usual time after her Delivery, shall come into the Church decently appareled, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, as hath been accustomed, or as the Ordinary shall direct:

And then the Priest shall say unto her,

Forasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodness to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of Child-birth; you shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God, and say;


Then shall the Priest say,

Psal. cxvi. Dilexi, quoniam.

I am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer;

That he hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.

I found trouble and heaviness; and I called upon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.

The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.

I believed, and therefore will I speak; but I was sore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the Name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: in the courts of the Lord’s house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.

Praise the Lord.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Or Psal. cxxvii. Nisi Dominus.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but loft that build it.

Except
The Churching of Women.

Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

It is but lost labour that ye hafte to rise up early, and fo late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for fo he giveth his beloved sleep.

Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift, that cometh of the Lord.

Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even fo are the young children.

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

Let us pray.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

Christ, have mercy upon us.

Lord, have mercy upon us.

O Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread;

And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil; For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

Minister. O Lord, save this woman thy servant;

Answer. Who putteth her trust in thee.

Min. Be thou to her a strong tower;

Answer. From the face of her enemy.

Min. Lord, hear our prayer;

Answer. And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister. Let us pray.

O Almighty God, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou haft vouchsafed to deliver this woman thy servant from the great pain and peril of Child-birth; Grant, we beseech thee, most merciful Father, that she through thy help may both faithfully live, and walk according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The Woman that cometh to give her Thanks, must offer accustomed Offerings; and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.

G g A COM-
COMMINATION,

Or denouncing of GOD's Anger and Judgements against Sinners, with certain Prayers to be used on the first Day of Lent, and at other Times, as the Ordinary shall appoint.

After Morning Prayer, the Litany ended according to the accustomed manner, the Priest shall, in the Reading-Pew, or Pulpit, say,

BRETHREN, in the primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as stood convicted of notorious sin, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be faved in the day of the Lord; and that others, admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

Instead whereof, (until the said discipline may be restored again, which is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in the presence of you all) should be read the general Sentences of God's cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomy, and other places of Scripture; and that ye should answer to every Sentence, Amen:

To the intent that being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, ye may the rather be moved to earnest and true repentance; and may walk more warily in these dangerous days; fleeing from such vices, for which ye affirm with your own mouths the curse of God to be due.

Curfed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, to worship it. Deut. xxvii. 15.

And the People shall answer and say, Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that curseth his father or mother. ver. 16.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that removeth his neighbour's land-mark. ver. 17.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that maketh the blind to go out of his way. ver. 18.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that perverteth the judgement of the stranger, the fatherless, and widow. ver. 19.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that smiteth his neighbour secretly. ver. 24.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that lieth with his neighbour's wife. Lev. xx. 10.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Curfed is he, that taketh
A Commination.

eth reward to slay the innocent. Deut. xxvii. 25.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Cursed is he, that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord. Jer. xvii. 5.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Cursed are the unmerciful, fornicators, and adulterers, covetous persons, idolaters, flanders, drunkards, and extortioners. S. Matth. xxv. 41. 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10.

Answer. Amen.

Minister. Now seeing that all they are accursed (as the prophet David beareth witness) who do err and go astray from the commandments of God; let us (remembering the dreadful judgement hanging over our heads, and always ready to fall upon us) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meekness of heart; bewailing and lamenting our sinful life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees; so that every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: he shall pour down rain upon the sinners, shares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest; this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickedness of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure, when he appeareth? His fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn; but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire. The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe; then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailing with child, and they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through the stubbornness of their heart, have heaped unto themselves; which despised the goodness, patience, and long-sufferance of God, when he calleth them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me, (faith the Lord) but I will not hear; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me; and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord; but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the door shall be shut; and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice: O terrible voice
A Commination.

voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go, ye cursed, into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels! Therefore, brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation faileth; for the night cometh, when none can work. But let us, while we have the light, believe in the light, and walk as children of the light; that we be not cast into utter darkness, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, who calleth us mercifully to amendment; and of his endless pity promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if with a perfect and true heart we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be made white as snow; and though they be like purple, yet they shall be made white as wool. Turn ye (faith the Lord) from all your wickedness, and your sin shall not be your destruction: Cast away from you all your ungodliness that ye have done; make you new hearts, and a new spirit: Wherefore will ye die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, faith the Lord God? Turn ye then, and ye shall live. Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; and he is the propitiation for our sins. For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickedness. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the merciful receiver of all true penitent sinners; assuring ourselves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithful repentance: If we submit ourselves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his ways; if we will take his easy yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his Holy Spirit; seeking always his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extreme malediction which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand; and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the gracious benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom: Unto which he vouchsafe to bring us all, for his infinite mercy. Amen.

If then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (in the place where they are accustomed to say the Litany) shall say this Psalm.

Psal. li. Miserere mei, Deus.

Have mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of
of thy mercies, do away mine
offences.

Wash me throughly from my
wickedness: and cleanse me from
my sin.

For I acknowledge my faults:
and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned,
and done this evil in thy sight:
that thou mightest be justified in
thy saying, and clear when thou
art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wick-
edness: and in sin hath my mo-
ther conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in
the inward parts: and shalt make
me to understand wisdom secretry.

Thou shalt purge me with hyf-
rop, and I shall be clean: thou
shalt wash me, and I shall be whi-
ter than snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy
and gladness: that the bones, which
thou hast broken may rejoice.

Turn thy face from my sins:
and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart, O God:
and renew a right spirit within me.

Call me not away from thy
presence: and take not thy Holy
Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy
help again: and stablish me with
thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy ways un-
to the wicked: and sinners shall
be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood-guilty-
ness, O God, thou that art the God
of my health: and my tongue shall
sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, O
Lord: and my mouth shall shew
thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice,
else would I give it thee: but thou
delightest not in burnt-offerings.

The sacrifice of God is a trou-
bled spirit: a broken and contrite
heart, O God, shalt thou not
defihe.

O be favourable and gracious
unto Sion: build thou the walls of
Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with
the sacrifice of righteousness, with
the burnt-offerings and oblations:
then shall they offer young bul-
locks upon thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to
the Son: and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is
now, and ever shall be: world
without end. Amen.

Lord, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in-hea-
ven, Hallowed be thy Name;
Thy kingdom come; Thy will be
done in earth, as it is in heaven:
Give us this day our daily bread;
And forgive us our trespasses, as
we forgive them that trespass a-
gainst us; And lead us not into

tempta-
A Commination.

temptation, But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Min. O Lord, save thy servants;
Answ. That put their trust in thee.

Min. Send unto them help from above;
Answ. And evermore mightily defend them.

Min. Help us, O God our Saviour;
Answ. And for the glory of thy Name deliver us; be merciful to us sinners, for thy Name's sake.

Min. O Lord, hear our prayer;
Answ. And let our cry come unto thee.

Minister. Let us pray.

O Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those who confess their sins unto thee; that they, whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Most mighty God, and merciful Father, who hast compassion upon all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made; who wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from his sin, and be saved; Mercifully forgive us our trespasses; receive and comfort us, who are grieved and wearied with the burden of our sins. Thy property is always to have mercy; to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins.

Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed; enter not into judgment with thy servants, who are vile earth, and miserable sinners; but so turn thine anger from us, who meekly acknowledge our vileness, and truly repent us of our faults; and so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the People say this that followeth, after the Minister:

TURN thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned.

Be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, who turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying. For thou art a merciful God, full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them; and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great; and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us, through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then the Minister alone, shall say;

THE Lord bless us, and keep us; the Lord lift up the light of his countenance upon us, and give us peace now and for evermore. Amen.

THE
THE

PSALTER,

OR

PSALMS of DAVID,

Pointed as they are to be sung, or said in Churches.

THE FIRST DAY.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. i. Beatus vir, qui non abiit.

BLESSED is the man that hath not walked in the counsel of the ungodly, nor stood in the way of sinners: and hath not sat in the seat of the scornful;

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord: and in his law will he exercise himself day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the water-side: that will bring forth his fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and look, whatsoever he doeth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly, it is not so with them: but they are like the chaff, which the wind scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be able to stand: in the judgment: neither the sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: and the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSAL. ii. Quare fremuerunt?

WHY do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth stand up, and the rulers take counsel together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath: and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will
The 1. day.  PSALMS.  The 1. day.

7 I will preach the law, where-of the Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Defire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the utmost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron: and break them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoice unto him with reverence.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath be kindled, (yea, but a little) blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSAL. iii.  Domine, quid multi-

LORD, how are they increased that trouble me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soul: There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou art my worship, and the lifter up of my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands of the people: that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Up, Lord, and help me; O my God: for thou fittest all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone; thou haft broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: and thy blessing is upon thy people.

PSAL. iv.  Cum invocarem.

Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast set me at liberty when I was in trouble; have mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye blaspheme mine honour: and have such pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasling?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is godly: when I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart, and in your chamber, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will shew us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy countenance upon us.

8 Thou haft put gladness in my heart: since the time that their corn and wine and oil increased.

9 I will
I. I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest: for it is thou, Lord, only, that makest me dwell in safety.

PSAL. v. Verba mea auribus. Ponder my words, O Lord: consider my meditation.

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou hear betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness: neither shall any evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak lying: the Lord will abhor both the blood-thirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thine house, even upon the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickedness.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

PSAL. vi. Domine, ne in furore. O Lord, rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul also is sore troubled: but, Lord, how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul: O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groaning: every night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worn away because of all mine enemies.

Evening Prayer.

8 Away
The 1. day.

PSALMS.

The 1. day.

8 Away from me, all ye that work vanity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded, and fore vexed: they shall be turned back, and put to shame suddenly.

PSAL. vii. Domine, Deus meus.

O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me;

2 Let he devour my soul like a lion, and tear it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any such thing: or if there be any wickedness in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I have delivered him that without any cause is mine enemy;

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soul, and take me: yea, let him tread my life down upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift up thyself, because of the indignation of mine enemies: arise up for me in the judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift up thyself again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people: give sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the ungodly come to an end: but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God: who preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Judge, strong, and patient: and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travaileth with mischief: he hath conceived forrow, and brought forth ungodliness.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit: and is fallen himself into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his travail shall come upon his own head: and his wickedness shall fall on his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and I will praise the Name of the Lord most high.

PSAL.
PSALM viii. Domine, Dominus nofter.

O Lord our Governor, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that haft set thy glory above the heavens!

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings haft thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider thy heavens, even the works of thy fingers: the moon and the stars which thou haft ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him: and the Son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower than the angels: to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makeft him to have dominion of the works of thy hands: and thou haft put all things in subjection under his feet;

7 All sheep and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Governor: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. ix. Confitebor tibi.

I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driven back: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou haft maintained my right, and my cause: thou art set in the throne that judgeth right.

5 Thou haft rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly: thou haft put out their name for ever and ever.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: even as the cities which thou haft destroyed; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

8 For he shall judge the world in righteousness: and minister true judgement unto the people.

9 The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed: even a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, haft never failed them that seek thee.

11 O praise the Lord, which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgettest not the complaint of the poor.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord;
Psalms

The second day.

1. Lord; consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me: thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14. That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15. The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

16. The Lord is known to execute judgement: the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

17. The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18. For the poor shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

19. Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20. Put them in fear, O Lord: that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

Psalm x. Ut quid, Domine?

1. Why standest thou so far off, O Lord: and hidest thy face in the needful time of trouble?

2. The ungodly for his own lust doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they have imagined.

3. For the ungodly hath made boast of his own heart's desire: and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

4. The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5. His ways are alway grievous: thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6. For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down: there shall no harm happen unto me.

7. His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: under his tongue is ungodliness and vanity.

8. He sitteth lurking in the thievish corners of the streets: and privily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent; his eyes are set against the poor.

9. For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den: that he may ravish the poor.

10. He doth ravish the poor: when he getteth him into his net.

11. He falleth down, and humbleth himself: that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands of his captains.

12. He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

13. Arise, O Lord God, and lift up thine hand: forget not the poor.

14. Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God, carest not for it.

15. Surely thou hast seen it: for thou
The 2. day.

P S A L M S.

The 2. day.

The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.
6

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest: this shall be their portion to drink.
7

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is just.
8

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xii. Salvum me fac.

HELP me, Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithful are diminished from among the children of men.
H

2 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in their double heart.
2

3 The Lord shall root out all deceitful lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things;
3

4 Which have said, With our tongue will we prevail: we are they that ought to speak: who is lord over us?
4

5 Now for the comfortless troubles sake of the needy: and because of the deep sighing of the poor;
5

6 I will up, faith the Lord: and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.
6

7 The words of the Lord are pure
7

The 2. day.
thou beholdest ungodliness and wrong.

16 That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; for thou art the helper of the friendless.
16

17 Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious: take away his ungodliness, and thou shalt find none.
17

18 The Lord is King for ever and ever: and the heathen are perished out of the land.
18

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor: thou preparest their heart, and thine ear hearkeneth thereto;
19

20 To help the fatherless and poor unto their right: that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.
20

PSAL. xi. In Domino confido.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say ye then to my soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?
I

2 For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver: that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.
2

3 For the foundations will be cast down: and what hath the righteous done?
3

4 The Lord is in his holy temple: the Lord's seat is in heaven.
4

5 His eyes consider the poor: and his eye-lids try the children of men.
5

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhor.
6
pure words: even as the silver, which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

9 The ungodly walk on every side: when they are exalted the children of men are put to rebuke.

PSAL. xiii. Usque quo, Domine?

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seek counsel in my soul, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes that I sleep not in death; 4 Left mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him: for if I be cast down, they that trouble me will rejoice at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy: and my heart is joyful in thy salvation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

PSAL. xiv. Dixit insipiens.

The fool hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt, and become abominable in their doings:

there is none that doeth good, no not one.

3 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues have they deceived: the poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappiness is in their ways, and the way of peace have they not known: there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief: eating up my people as it were bread, and call not upon the Lord?

9 There were they brought in great fear, even where no fear was: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock at the counsel of the poor: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Sion? When the Lord turneth the captivity of his people: then shall Jacob rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.
Morning Prayer.

PSAL. xv. Domine, quis habitabit?

LORD, who shall dwell in thy tabernacle: or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life: and doeth the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, nor done evil to his neighbour: and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that sitteth not by himself, but is lowly in his own eyes: and maketh much of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury: nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doeth these things: shall never fall.

PSAL. xvi. Conserva me, Domine.

Preserve me, O God: for in thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord: Thou art my God; my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the saints that are in the earth: and upon such as excel in virtue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground: yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning: my reins also chasten me in the night-season.

9 I have set God always before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoiced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thy Holy One to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life; in thy presence is the fulness of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

PSAL. xvii. Exaudi, Domine.

HEAR the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night-season; thou hast tried me, and shalt find no
The 3. day.  

no wickedness in me: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.

4 Because of men’s works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the ways of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slipp not.

6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

7 Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about to take away my soul.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground;

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lion’s whelp, lurking in secret places.

13 Up, Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine;

14 From the men of thy hand,

O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evil world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xviii. Diligam te, Domine.

I Will love thee, O Lord, my strength; the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust; my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.

2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the overflowings of ungodliness made me afraid.

4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death took me.

5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.

6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.

7 The
The 3. day.

The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoke out in his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and it was dark under his feet.

10 He rode upon the cherubims, and did fly: he came flying upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.

12 At the brightness of his presence his clouds removed: hail-stones, and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hail-stones, and coals of fire.

14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shall send down from on high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.

20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

21 Because I have kept the ways of the Lord: and have not forsooken my God, as the wicked doth.

22 For I have an eye unto all his laws: and will not cast out his commandments from me.

23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickedness.

24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

I i 29 For
Psalms

The 3. day.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire; he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God, but the Lord: or who hath any strength, except our God?

32 It is God, that girdeth me with strength of war: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bow of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again, till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them, that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will beat them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fail: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God, that seeth that I be avenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he, that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the Gentiles: and sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto his king: and sheweth loving-kindness unto David his Anointed, and unto his seed for evermore.

Morning
The 4. day.  

**Morning Prayer.**  

**PSAL. xix. Cæli enarrant.**

The heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.  
2 One day telleth another: and one night certifieth another.  
3 There is neither speech, nor language: but their voices are heard among them.  
4 Their found is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world.  
5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.  
6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.  
7 The law of the Lord is an undefiled law, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.  
8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoice the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.  
9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.  
10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey, and the honey-comb.  
11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.  
12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults!  
13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins left they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.  
14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be always acceptable in thy sight,  
15 O Lord: my strength, and my redeemer.

**PSAL. xx. Exaudiat te Dominus.**

The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.
2 Send thee help from the sanctuary: and strengthen thee out of Sion.
3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.  
4 Grant thee thy heart's desire: and fulfil all thy mind.  
5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord perform all thy petitions.  
6 Now know I, that the Lord helpeth his Anointed, and will hear him from his holy heaven: even with the wholesome strength of his right hand.
The 4. day.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down, and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord, and hear us, O King of heaven: when we call upon thee.

PSAL. xxi. Domine, in virtute.

The King shall rejoice in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation.

2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lips.

3 For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness: and shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life: even for ever and ever.

5 His honour is great in thy salvation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him.

6 For thou shalt give him everlasting felicity: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of the most High he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feel thy hand: thy right hand shall find out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a device as they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing, and praise thy power.

---

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xxii. Deus, Deus meus.

My God, my God, look upon me: why hast thou forsoaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They called upon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But
6 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man; a very scorn of men, and the out-cast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of my mother’s womb: thou wast my hope, when I hanged yet upon my mother’s breasts.

10 I have been left unto thee ever since I was born: thou art my God, even from my mother’s womb.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to help me.

12 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Bashan close me in on every side.

13 They gape upon me with their mouths: as it were a ramping and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart also in the midst of my body is even like melting wax.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

16 For many dogs are come about me: and the counsel of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feet; I may tell all my bones:

they stand staring and looking upon me.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: thou art my succour; haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion’s mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns.

22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O praise the Lord, ye that fear him: magnify him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him, all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poor: he hath not hid his face from him, but when he called unto him he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vows will I perform in the sight of them that fear him.

26 The poor shall eat, and be satisfied: they that seek after the Lord, shall praise him; your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember themselves, and be turned unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For
For the kingdom is the Lord's: and he is the Governor among the people.
29 All such as be fat upon earth: have eaten and worshipped.
30 All they that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickened his own soul.
31 My seed shall serve him: they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.
32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness: unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

Psalm 23. Dominus regit me. The Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.
2 He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.
3 He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Name's sake.
4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff comfort me.
5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me: against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.
6 But thy loving-kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Morning Prayer.
Psalm 34. Domini est terra. The earth is the Lord's, and all that therein is: the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein.
2 For he hath founded it upon the seas: and prepared it upon the floods.
3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise up in his holy place?
4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lifted up his mind unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.
5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: and righteousness from the God of his salvation.
6 This is the generation of them that seek him: even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.
7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.
8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord, strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.
10 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Psalms
UPON thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul; my God, I have put my trust in thee: O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgress without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew me thy ways, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy truth, and learn me: for thou art the God of my salvation; in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy loving-kindnesses, which have been ever of old.

6 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, O Lord, for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that are meek shall he guide in judgement: and such as are gentle, them shall he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth: unto such as keep his covenant, and his testimonies.

10 For thy Name's sake, O Lord: be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him: and he will shew them his covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate, and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Look upon my adversity, and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

18 Consider mine enemies, how many they are: and they bear a tyrannous hate against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectness and righteous dealing wait upon me: for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

BE thou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reins and my heart.

3 For:
The 5. day.

P S A L M S.

The 5. day.

3 For thy loving-kindness is ever before mine eyes: and I will walk in thy truth.
4 I have not dwelt with vain persons: neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful.
5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked: and will not fit among the ungodly.
6 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar;
7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.
8 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.
9 O shut not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty;
10 In whose hands is wickedness: and their right hand is full of gifts.
11 But as for me, I will walk innocently: O deliver me, and be merciful unto me.
12 My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xxvii. Dominus illuminatio.

The Lord is my light, and my salvation; whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom then shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies, and my foes came upon me, to eat up my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose up war against me, yet will I put my trust in him.
4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, and to visit his temple.
5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me upon a rock of stone.
6 And now shall he lift up mine head: above mine enemies round about me.
7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness: I will sing, and speak praises unto the Lord.
8 Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and hear me.
9 My heart hath talked of thee; Seek ye my face: Thy face, Lord, will I seek.
10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.
11 Thou hast been my succour: leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.
12 When my father and my mother forsooke me: the Lord taketh me up.

13 Teach
The 5. day.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me in the right way, because of mine enemies.
14 Deliver me not over into the will of mine adversaries: for there are false witnesses risen up against me, and such as speak wrong.
15 I should utterly have fainted: but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.
16 O tarry thou the Lord's leisure: be strong, and he shall comfort thine heart; and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

PSAL. xxviii. Ad te, Domine.

Unto thee will I cry, O Lord, my strength: think no scorn of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that go down into the pit.
2 Hear the voice of my humble petitions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up my hands towards the mercy-seat of thy holy temple.
3 O pluck me not away, neither destroy me with the ungodly and wicked doers: which speak friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.
4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickedness of their own inventions.
5 Recompense them after the work of their hands: pay them that they have deserved;
6 For they regard not in their mind the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shall he break them down, and not build them up.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.
8 The Lord is my strength, and my shield; my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for joy, and in my song will I praise him.
9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his Anointed.
10 O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance: feed them, and set them up for ever.

PSAL. xxix. Asserte Domino.

Bring unto the Lord, O ye mighty, bring young rams unto the Lord: ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.
2 Give the Lord the honour due unto his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.
3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.
4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea; the voice of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.
5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedar-trees: yea the Lord breaketh the cedars of Libanus.
6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf: Libanus also, and Siron like a young unicorn.
7 The voice of the Lord divideth
The 6. day.

eth the flames of fire; the voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Cades.

8 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes: in his temple doth every man speak of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth above the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

10 The Lord shall give strength unto his people: the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. xxx. Exaltabo te, Domine. I

Will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up: and not made my foes to triumph over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou, Lord, hast brought my soul out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord, O ye faints of his: and give thanks unto him for a remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity, I said, I shall never be removed: thou, Lord, of thy goodnes hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turn thy face from me: and I was troubled.

8 Then cried I unto thee, O Lord: and gat me to my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee: or shall it declare thy truth?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heaviness into joy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSAL. xxxi. In te, Domine, speravi. I

In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion; deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me: make haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and house of defence: that thou mayest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my castle: be thou also my guide, and lead me for thy Name's sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into
6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath been in the Lord.

8 I will be glad, and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heaviness; yea, my soul, and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with heaviness: and my years with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me, because of mine iniquity: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of me, and they that did see me without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of mind: I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and fear is on every side, while they conspire together against me, and take their counsel to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee, O Lord: I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand; deliver me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance: and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the ungodly be put to confusion, and be put to silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, even before the sons of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them privately by thine own presence from the provoking of all men: thou shalt keep them secretly in thy tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou hearest the voice of my prayer: when I cried unto thee.

K k 2

26 O love
The 6. day.  

26 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth them that are faithful, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall establish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xiii. Beati, quorum.

Blessed is he, whose unrighteousness is forgiven: and whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man, unto whom the Lord imputeth no sin: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in summer.

5 I will acknowledge my sin unto thee: and mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.

7 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt go: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be held with bit and bridle, left they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungodly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoice in the Lord: and be joyful, all ye that are true of heart.

PSAL. xlixii. Exultate, justi.

Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it cometh well the just to be thankful.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing praises unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily unto him with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his works are faithful.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgement: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the hofts of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were upon an heap: and layeth up the deep, as in a treasure-house.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord:
The 6. day.  

**PSALMS.**  

**The 6. day.**

19 Our soul hath patiently tar-
ried for the Lord: for he is our
help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoice
in him: because we have hoped
in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciful kindness,
O Lord, be upon us: like as we
do put our trust in thee.

**PSAL. xxxiv. Benedicam Domino.**

I  
Will alway give thanks unto
the Lord: his praise shall ever
be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boaft
in the Lord: the humble shall
hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me:
and let us magnify his Name to-
gether.

4 I sought the Lord, and he
heard me: yea, he delivered me
out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him,
and were lightened: and their
faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor crieth, and the
Lord heareth him: yea, and saveth
him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord tarrieth
round about them that fear him:
and delivereth them.

8 O taste, and see how gracious
the Lord is: blessed is the man
that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye that are
his saints: for they that fear him
lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack, and suffer
hunger:
hunger: but they who seek the Lord, shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11 Come, ye children, and hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live: and would fain see good days?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil: and thy lips, that they speak no guile.

14 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous: and his ears are open unto their prayers.

16 The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil: to root out the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a contrite heart: and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

19 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

21 But misfortune shall slay the ungodly: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The Lord delivereth the souls of his servants: and all they that put their trust in him shall not be destitute.
THE 7. DAY.

PSALMS.

The 7. day.

is too strong for him: yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoileth him!

11 False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good: to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Nevertheless, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though it had been my friend, or my brother: I went heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mouths at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busy mockers: who gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look upon this: O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies, triumph over me ungodly: neither let them wink with their eyes, that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace: but they imagine deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped upon me with their mouths, and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord: hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand up to judge my quarrel: avenge thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness: and let them not triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoice at my trouble: let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoice that favour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord, who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talking of thy righteousness: and of thy praise all the day long.

PSAL. xxxvi. Dixit in iustus.

MY heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly: that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For
The 7. day.

Psalms.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own sight: until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to behave himself wisely and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way: neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: thy judgments are like the great deep.

7 Thou, Lord, shalt have both man and beast: How excellent is thy mercy, O God: and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life: and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee: and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me: and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen, all that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

Evening Prayer.

Psal. xxxvii. Noli aemulari.

Fret not thyself because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass: and be withered even as the green herb.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and be doing good: dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord: and he shall give thee thy heart’s desire.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him: and he shall bring it to pass.

6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light: and thy just dealing as the noon-day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him: but grieve not thyself at him whose way doth prosper, against the man that doeth after evil counsels.

8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure: fret not thyself, else shalt thou be moved to do evil.

9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out: and they that patiently abide the Lord, those shall inherit the land.

10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone: thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.

11 But the meek-spirited shall possess the earth: and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The
The 7. day.

P S A L M S.

The 7. day.

12 The ungodly seeketh counsel against the just: and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn: for he hath seen that his day is coming.

14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow: to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as are of a right conversation.

15 Their sword shall go through their own heart: and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath: is better than great riches of the ungodly.

17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken: and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the godly: and their inheritance shall endure for ever.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perilous time: and in the days of dearth they shall have enough.

20 As for the ungodly, they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambs: yea, even as the smoke shall they consume away.

21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous is merciful and liberal.

22 Such as are blessed of God shall possess the land: and they that are cursed of him, shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good man's going: and maketh his way acceptable to himself.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is ever merciful, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from evil, and do the thing that is good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right: he forsaiketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The unrighteous shall be punished: as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land: and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The law of his God is in his heart: and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly feeth the righteous: and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand: nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord, and keep his way: and he shall promote
mor me, that thou shalt possess the land: when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I myself have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bay-tree.

37 I went by, and lo, he was gone: I sought him, but his place could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressors, they shall perish together: and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: who is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them: he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

Morning Prayer.

PsAl. xxxviii. Domine, ne in furore.

Put me not to rebuke, O Lord, in thine anger: neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me: and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sin.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over my head: and are like a fore burden, too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt: through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery: that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a fore disease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble, and sore smitten: I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the fight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble: and my kindred stood afar off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that were about to do me evil, talked of wickedness, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not: and as one that is dumb, who doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.
16 I have required that they, even mine enemies, should not triumph over me: for when my foot skipped, they rejoiced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heaviness is ever in my sight.

18 For I will confess my wickedness: and be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies live, and are mighty: and they that hate me wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward evil for good, are against me: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou far from me.

22 Haste thee to help me: O Lord God of my salvation.

PSAL. xxxix. Dixi, Custodiam.

I said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth as it were with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, even from good words; but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me: and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue;

5 Lord, let me know my end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou hast made my days as it were a span long: and mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee; and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke unto the foolish.

10 I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by means of thy heavy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears;

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength: before I go hence, and be no more seen.
I waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth: even a thanksgiving unto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and fear: and shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not unto the proud, and to such as go about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are the wondrous works which thou hast done, like as be also thy thoughts, which are to us-ward: and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I should declare them, and speak of them: they should be more than I am able to express.

8 Sacrifice and meat-offering thou wouldest not: but mine ears hast thou opened.

9 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God: I am content to do it; yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I will not refrain my lips, 0 Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart: my talk hath been of thy truth, and of thy salvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving mercy and truth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, 0 Lord: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth alway preserve me;

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me; my sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up: yea, they are more in number than the hairs of my head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me: make haste, O Lord, to help me.

17 Let them be ashamed, and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that with me evil.

18 Let them be desolate, and rewarded with shame: that say unto me, Fie upon thee, fie upon thee.

19 Let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy:
The 8. day.  

needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God.

Evening Prayer.
PSAL. xli. Beatus qui intelligit.

Blessed is he that considereth the poor and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him, and keep him alive, that he may be blessed upon earth: and deliver not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth sick upon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiveth falsehood within himself; and when he cometh forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: even against me do they imagine this evil.

8 Let the sentence of guiltines...
8 My God, my soul is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee concerning the land of Jordan, and the little hill of Hermon.  

9 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me.  

10 The Lord hath granted his loving-kindness in the day-time: and in the night-season did I sing of him, and made my prayer unto the God of my life.  

11 I will say unto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?  

12 My bones are smitten afunder as with a sword: while mine enemies, that trouble me, cast me in the teeth;  

13 Namely, while they say daily unto me: Where is now thy God?  

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul: and why art thou so quieted within me?  

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

---

Morning Prayer.

Psalm 44. Deus, auribus.  

We have heard with our ears,  
O God, our fathers have told us: what thou hast done in their time of old;  
2 How thou hast driven out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.  
3 For they gat not the land in possession through their own sword: neither was it their own arm that helped them;  
4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a favour unto them.  
5 Thou art my King, O God: send help unto Jacob.  

6 Through
6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall help me;

8 But it is thou that savest us from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies: so that they which hate us spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us be eaten up like sheep: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours: to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a byword among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath covered me;

17 For the voice of the flanderer and blasphemer: for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee: nor behave ourselves forwardly in thy covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back: neither our steps gone out of thy way;

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons: and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long: and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up, Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us: and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

PSAL. xlv. Eructavit cor meum.

My heart is inditing of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

2 My tongue is the pen: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer than the children of men: full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.
4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty: according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee: even in the midst among the king's enemies.

7 Thy seat, O God, endureth for ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of myrrh, aloes, and cassia: out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy father's house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty: for he is thy Lord God, and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The King's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needlework: the virgins that be her fellows, shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladness shall they be brought: and shall enter into the King's palace.

17 Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation to another: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee world without end.

PSAL. xlvi. Deus noster refugium. GOD is our hope and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be moved: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountains shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacle of the most Highest.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: 

God
God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord: what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xlvii. Omnes gentes plaudite.

O Clap your hands together, all ye people: O sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose out an heritage for us: even the worship of Jacob, whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto our God: O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are joined unto the people of the God of Abraham: for God, which is very high exalted, doth defend the earth, as it were with a shield.

PSAL. xlviii. Magnus Dominus.

GREAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth: upon the north side lieth the city of the great King; God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For lo, the kings of the earth: are gathered, and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow: as upon a woman in her travail.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea: through the east-wind.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts; in the city of our God: God upholdeth the fame for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving-kindness, O God: in the midst of thy temple.
The 9. day.

9 O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise unto the world’s end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion rejoice, and the daughter of Judah be glad: because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he shall be our guide unto death.

PSAL. xlix. Audite hcec, omnes.

Hear ye this, all ye people: ponder it with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world;

2 High and low, rich and poor: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable: and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of wickedness: and when the wickedness of my heels compasseth me round about?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother: nor make agreement unto God for him;

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls: so that he must let that alone for ever;

9 Yea, though he live long: and see not the grave.

10 For he feeth that wise men also die, and perish together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever: and that their dwelling-places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheles, man will not abide in honour: seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish; this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishness: and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have dominion over them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell: for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid, though one be made rich: or if the glory of his house be increased;

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth: neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man: and so long as thou dost well unto
unto thyself, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour, hath no understanding: but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

**Morning Prayer.**

**PSAL. 1. Deus deorum.**

The Lord, even the most mighty God, hath spoken: and called the world, from the rising up of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above: and the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice;

6 And the heaven shall declare his righteousness: for God is Judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak: I myself will testify against thee, O Israel; for I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt-offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thine house: nor he-goat out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the forest are mine: and so are the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls upon the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls flesh: and drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving: and pay thy vows unto the most Highest;

15 And call upon me in the time of trouble: so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But unto the ungodly said God: Why doest thou preach my laws, and takest my covenant in thy mouth;

17 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed: and hast cast my words behind thee?

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him: and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickedness: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou satest, and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done,
and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, ye that forget God: lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

23 Whoso offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

**Psalms li. Miserere mei, Deus.**

HAVe mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.

2 Wash me throughly from my wickedness: and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear, when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that the bones, which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Turn thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy Holy Spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help again: and establish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord: and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with
The 10. day.

with the burnt-offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

PSAL. lii. Quid gloriaris?

WHY boastest thou thyself, thou tyrant: that thou canst do mischief;

2 Whereas the goodness of God: endureth yet daily?

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickedness: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp razor.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousness more than goodness: and to talk of lies more than righteousnes.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and fear: and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that took not God for his strength: but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

9 As for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee for that thou hast done: and I will hope in thy Name; for thy saints like it well.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. liii. Dixit infipiens.

THE foolish body hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 Corrupt are they, and become abominable in their wickedness: there is none that doeth good.

3 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men: to see if there were any that would understand, and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doeth good, no not one.

5 Are not they without understanding, that work wickedness: eating up my people as if they would eat bread? they have not called upon God.

6 They were afraid where no fear was: for God hath broken the bones of him that besieged thee; thou haft put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh, that the salvation were given unto Israel out of Sion: Oh, that the Lord would deliver his people out of captivity!

8 Then should Jacob rejoice: and Israel should be right glad.

PSAL. liv. Deus, in nomine.

SAVE me, 0 God, for thy Name's sake: and avenge me in thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, 0 God: and hearken unto the words of my mouth.
3 For strangers are risen up against me: and tyrants, which have not God before their eyes, seek after my soul.
4 Behold, God is my helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.
5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy truth.
6 An offering of a free heart will I give thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord: because it is so comfortable.
7 For he hath delivered me out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

PSAL. lv. Exaudi, Deus.

Hear my prayer, O God: and hide not thyself from my petition.
2 Take heed unto me, and hear me: how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.
3 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly cometh on so fast: for they are minded to do me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.
4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the fear of death is fallen upon me.
5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me: and an horrible dread hath overwhelmed me.
6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far off: and remain in the wilderness.
8 I would make haste to escape: because of the stormy wind and tempest.
9 Destroy their tongues, O Lord, and divide them: for I have spied unrighteousness and strife in the city.
10 Day and night they go about within the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.
11 Wickedness is therein: deceit and guile go not out of their streets.
12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could have borne it.
13 Neither was it mine adversary that did magnify himself against me: for then peradventure I would have hid myself from him.
14 But it was even thou, my companion: my guide, and mine own familiar friend.
15 We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the house of God as friends.
16 Let death come hastily upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.
17 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.
18 In the evening, and morning, and at noon-day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall hear my voice.
19 It is he that hath delivered
my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endur-eth for ever, shall hear me, and bring them down: for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be at peace with him: and he brake his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart: his words were smoother than oil, and yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirsty, and deceitful men shall not live out half their days: nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. lvi. Miserere mei, Deus.

Be merciful unto me, O God, for man goeth about to devour me: he is daily fighting, and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are daily in hand to swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Nevertheless, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God, because of his word: I have put my trust in God, and will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 They daily mistake my words: all that they imagine, is to do me evil.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close: and mark my steps, when they lay wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickedness: thou, O God, in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my flittings; put my tears into thy bottle: are not these things noted in thy book?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In God's word will I rejoice: in the Lord's word will I comfort me.

11 Yea, in God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows: unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walk before God in the light of the living.
my refuge, until this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God: even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

He shall send from heaven: and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

3 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soul is among lions.

4 And I lie even among the children of men, that are set on fire: whose teeth are spears and arrows: and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

6 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing, and give praise.

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, lute and harp: I myself will awake right early.

9 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens: and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.
Evening Prayer.

PSAL. lix. *Eripe me de inimicis.*

Deliver me from mine enemies, O God: defend me from them that rise up against me. 2 O deliver me from the wicked doers: and save me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul: the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up, O Lord God of hosts, thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not merciful unto them that offend of malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening: they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips: for who doth hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness plenteously: and God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Confume them in thy wrath, confume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world.

14 And in the evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my merciful God.

PSAL. lx. *Deus, repulisti nos.*

O God, thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased: O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heal the fores thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved
delivered: help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head; Judah is my law-giver;

8 Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast not thou cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. lxii. Nonne Deo?

My soul truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verily is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you; yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is only how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies; they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put
The 12. day.  

PSALMS.  

The 12. day.

8 O put your trust in him alway, ye people: pour out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitful upon the weights, they are altogether lighter than vanity itself.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not yourselves unto vanity: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same: that power belongeth unto God;

12 And that thou, Lord, art merciful: for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

PSAL. lxiii. Deus, Deus meus.

O God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving-kindness is better than the life itself: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnify thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied, even as it were with marrow and fatness: when my mouth praise thee with joyful lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper: therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee: thy right hand hath upheld me.

10 These also, that seek the hurt of my soul: they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword: that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoice in God; all they also that swear by him, shall be commended: for the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

PSAL. lxiv. Exaudi, Deus.

Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward: and from the insurrection of wicked doers;

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword: and shoot out their arrows, even bitter words;

4 That they may privily shoot at him that is perfect: suddenly do they hit him and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in mischief: and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say, that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickedness, and practise it: that they keep secret among
among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow: that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall: insomuch that whoso seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done: for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoice in the Lord, and put his trust in him: and all they that are true of heart shall be glad.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. lxv. Te delect hymnus.

THOU, O God, art praised in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevail against me: O be thou merciful unto our sins.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and receivest unto thee: he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderful things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation: thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Who, in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and is girded about with power.

7 Who stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of his waves, and the madness of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens: thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it: thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water: thou preparest their corn, for so thou provicest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrows; thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodnes: and thy clouds drop fatness.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wildernefs: and the little hills shall rejoice on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of shee: the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

PSAL. lxvi. Jubilate Deo.

O Be joyful in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works: through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For
3 For all the world shall worship thee: sing of thee, and praise thy Name.
4 O come hither, and behold the works of God: how wonderful he is in his doing toward the children of men!
5 He turned the sea into dry land: so that they went through the water on foot; there did we rejoice thereof.
6 He ruleth with his power for ever; his eyes behold the people: and such as will not believe, shall not be able to exalt themselves.
7 O praise our God, ye people: and make the voice of his praise to be heard;
8 Who holdeth our soul in life: and suffereth not our feet to slip.
9 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.
10 Thou broughtest us into the snare: and laidest trouble upon our loins.
11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.
12 I will go into thine house with burnt-offerings: and will pay thee my vows, which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth, when I was in trouble.
13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt-sacrifices, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither, and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.
15 I called unto him with my mouth: and gave him praises with my tongue.
16 If I incline unto wickedness with mine heart: the Lord will not hear me.
17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voice of my prayer.
18 Praised be God who hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Psalm 127. Deus misereatur.

O God be merciful unto us, and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us;
2 That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.
3 Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.
4 O let the nations rejoice and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.
5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.
6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.
7 God shall bless us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.
Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

Like as the smoke vanishes, so shalt thou drive them away: and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

But let the righteous be glad, and rejoice before God: let them also be merry and joyful.

Sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name: magnify him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon a horse; praise him in his Name JAH, and rejoice before him.

He is a Father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows: even God in his holy habitation.

He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in a house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity: but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness.

O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wilderness;

The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God: even as Sinai also was moved at the presence of God, who is the God of Israel.

Thou, O God, sittest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was w.cary.

Thy congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodness prepared for the poor.

The Lord gave the word: great was the company of the preachers.

Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited: and they of the household divided the spoil.

Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove: that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

As the hill of Bashan, so is God's hill: even an high hill, as the hill of Bashan.

Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is God's hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: and the Lord is among them, as in the holy place of Sinai.

Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men: yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

Praised be the Lord daily: even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord, by whom we escape death.
The 13. day.

PSALMS.

The 13. day.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Baalan: mine own will I bring again, as I did sometime from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen, O God, how thou goest: how thou, my God and King, goest in the sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow: in the midst are the damsels playing with the timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel: the princes of Zabulon, and the princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: establish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us,

29 For thy temple's sake at Jerusalem: so shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spear-men, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, so that they humbly bring pieces of silver: and when he hath scattered the people that delight in war;

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing praises unto the Lord;

33 Who sitteth in the heavens over all from the beginning: lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderful art thou in thy holy places: even the God of Israel; he will give strength and power unto his people; blessed be God.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. lxix. Salvum me fac.

SAVE me, O God: for the waters are come in, even unto my soul.

2 I fasted in the deep mire, where no ground is: I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying; my throat is dry: my sight faileth me for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more than the hairs of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy me guiltless, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took: God thou knowest my simpleness,
The 13. day.

PSALMS.

The 13. day.

simpleness, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause: let not those that seek thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren: even an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath even eaten me: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened myself with fasting: and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also: and they jeered upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me: and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy: even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the mire, that I sink not: O let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water-flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up: and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving-kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble: O haste thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it: O deliver me because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproach, my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart: I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat: and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withal: and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded, that they see not: and ever bow thou down their backs.

25 Pour out thine indignation upon them: and let thy wrathful displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let
28 Let them fall from one wickedness to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heaviness: thy help, O God, shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnify it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better than a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad: seek ye after God, and your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor: and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion and build the cities of Judah: that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The pofterity also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his Name shall dwell therein.

PSAL. lxx. Deus, in adiutorium.

HASTE thee, O God, to deliver me: make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward and put to confusion, that wish me evil.

3 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame: that cry over me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy salvation say always, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor, and in misery: haste thee unto me, O God.

6 Thou art my helper, and my Redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. lxxi. In te, Domine, speravi.

IN thee, O Lord, have I put my trust; let me never be put to confusion: but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to help me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the ungodly: out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, even from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up ever since I was born: thou art he that took me out of my mother's womb; my praise shall be always of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster unto many: but my sure trust is in thee.
7 O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.
8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forfake me not when my strength faileth me.
9 For mine enemies speak against me, and they that lay wait for my soul, take their counsel together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him; for there is none to deliver him.
10 Go not far from me, O God: my God, haste thee to help me.
11 Let them be confounded and perish, that are against my soul: let them be covered with shame and dishonour, that seek to do me evil.
12 As for me, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.
13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy righteousness and salvation: for I know no end thereof.
14 I will go forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness only.
15 Thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now: therefore will I tell of thy wondrous works.
16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray-headed: until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.
17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done; O God, who is like unto thee?
18 O what great troubles and adversities hast thou shewed me! and yet didst thou turn and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deep of the earth again.
19 Thou hast brought me to great honour: and comforted me on every side.
20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness, O God, playing upon an instrument of music: unto thee will I sing upon the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.
21 My lips will be fain when I sing unto thee: and so will my soul whom thou hast delivered.
22 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought unto shame, that seek to do me evil.

PSAL. lxxii. Deus, judicium.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God: and thy righteousness unto the King's son.
2 Then shall he judge thy people according unto right: and defend the poor.
3 The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.
4 He shall keep the simple folk by their right: defend the children of the poor, and punish the wrong doer.
5 They shall fear thee, as long as the sun and moon endureth: from one generation to another.

6 He
6 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool: even as the drops that water the earth.
7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the moon endureth.
8 His dominion shall be also from the one sea to the other: and from the flood unto the world’s end.
9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall kneel before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.
10 The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.
11 All kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall do him service.
12 For he shall deliver the poor when he crieth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.
13 He shall be favourable to the simple and needy: and shall preserve the souls of the poor.
14 He shall deliver their souls from falsehood and wrong: and dear shall their blood be in his sight.
15 He shall live, and unto him shall be given of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall be made ever unto him, and daily shall he be praifed.
16 There shall be an heap of corn in the earth, high upon the hills: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the city like grafs upon the earth.
17 His Name shall endure for ever: his Name shall remain under the fun among the posterities: which shall be blessed through him: and all the heathen shall praise him.
18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doeth wondrous things;
19 And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen, Amen.

Evening Prayer.
PSAL. lxxiii. Quam bonus Israell!
Truly God is loving unto Israel: even unto such as are of a clean heart.
2 Nevertheless, my feet were almost gone: my treadings had well-nigh slipped.
3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.
4 For they are in no peril of death: but are lusty and strong.
5 They come in no misfortune like other folk; neither are they plagued like other men.
6 And this is the cause that they are so holden with pride: and overwhelmed with cruelty.
7 Their eyes swell with fatness: and they do even what they lust.
8 They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most High.
9 For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven: and their tongue goeth through the world.
Therefore fall the people unto them: and thereout suck they no small advantage.

Tush, say they, how should God perceive it: is there knowledge in the most High?

Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession: and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

All the day long have I been punished: and chastened every morning.

Yea, and I had almost said even as they: but lo, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

Then thought I to understand this: but it was too hard for me,

Until I went into the sanctuary of God: then understood I the end of these men;

Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places: and castest them down, and destroyest them.

Oh, how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end!

Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

Thus my heart was grieved: and it went even through my reins.

So foolish was I, and ignorant: even as it were a beast before thee.

Nevertheless, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel: and after that receive me with glory.

Whom have I in heaven but thee: and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

For lo, they that forsake thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speak of all thy works in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long: why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture?

Think upon thy congregation: whom thou hast purchased, and redeemed of old.

Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance: and mount Sion, where-in thou hast dwelt.

Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy: which hath done evil in thy sanctuary.

Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations: and set up their banners for tokens.

He that hewed timber afore out
out of the thick trees: was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7 But now they break down all the carved work thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They have set fire upon thy holy places: and have defiled the dwelling-place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9 Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havoc of them altogether: thus have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one prophet more: no, not one is there among us, that understandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever?

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest thou not thy right hand out of thy bosom to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old: the help that is done upon earth, he doeth it himself.

14 Thou didst divide the sea through thy power: thou brakeft the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smoteft the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks: thou driedst up mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, and the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light, and the sun.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21 Look upon the covenant: for all the earth is full of darkness and cruel habitations.

22 O let not the simple go away ashamed: but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. lxxv. Confitebimur tibi.

UNTQ thee, O God, do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so nigh: and that dothywondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The:
4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn;
6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.
7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west: nor yet from the south.
8 And why? God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.
9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixed, and he poureth out of the same.
10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.
11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.
12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.


1 In Jewry is God known: his Name is great in Israel.
2 At Salem is his tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.
3 There brake he the arrows of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battle.
4 Thou art of more honour and might: than the hills of the robbers.
5 The proud are robbed, they have flept their sleep: and all the men whose hands were mighty, have found nothing.
6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob: both the chariot and horse are fallen.
7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy fight, when thou art angry?
8 Thou didst cause thy judgment to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled and was still,
9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.
10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.
11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.
12 He shall refrain the spirit of princes: and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

Psal. lxxvii. Voe mea ad Dominum.

1 Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.
2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran, and ceased not in the night-season; my soul refused comfort.
3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.
4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble, that I cannot speak.

5 I have
The 15. day.

5 I have considered the days of old: and the years that are past.
6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.
7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?
8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?
9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving-kindness in displeasure?
10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.
11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to mind thy wonders of old time.
12 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.
13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God as our God?
14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.
15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.
16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.
17 The clouds poured out water, the air thundered: and thine arrows went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground: the earth was moved, and shook withal.
19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.
20 Thou ledest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. lxxviii. Attendite, popule.

Hear my law, O my people: incline your ears unto the words of my mouth.
2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old;
3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us;
4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done.
5 He made a covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children;
6 That their posterity might know it: and the children which were yet unborn;
7 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same;
8 That
8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his commandments;
9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithless and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaveth not steadfastly unto God;
10 Like as the children of Ephraim: who being harnessed, and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battle.
11 They kept not the covenant of God: and would not walk in his law;
12 But forgot what he had done: and the wonderful works that he had shewed for them.
13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers, in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.
14 He divided the sea, and let them go through: he made the waters to stand on an heap.
15 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.
16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.
17 He brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gushed out like the rivers.
18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.
19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.
20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?
21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the waters gushed out, and the streams flowed withal: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?
22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel;
23 Because they believed not in God: and put not their trust in his help.
24 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doors of heaven.
25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.
26 So man did eat angels food: for he sent them meat enough.
27 He caused the east-wind to blow under heaven: and through his power he brought in the south-west-wind.
28 He rained flesh upon them as thick as dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.
29 He let it fall among their tents: even round about their habitation.
30 So they did eat and were well filled; for he gave them their own
The 15. day.           P S A L M S.           The 15. day.

own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.
31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.
32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and believed not his wondrous works.
33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity: and their years in trouble.
34 When he smote them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.
35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their redeemer.
36 Nevertheless, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.
37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they steadfast in his covenant.
38 But he was so merciful, that he forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.
39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.
40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back, and tempted God: and moved the Holy One in Israel.
43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.
44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.
45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drink of the rivers.
46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.
47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: and their labour unto the grass-hopper.
48 He destroyed their vines with hail-stones: and their mulberry-trees with the frost.
49 He smote their cattle also with hail-stones: and their flocks with hot thunder-bolts.
50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displease, and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.
51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soul from death: but gave their life over to the pestilence;
52 And smote all the first-born in Egypt: the most principal and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.
53 But as for his own people, he led them forth-like sheep: and carried
carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely, that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the sea;

55 And brought them within the borders of his sanctuary: even to his mountain, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted, and displeased the most high God: and kept not his testimonies;

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill-altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took fore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among men.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: and their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widows to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetual shame.

68 He refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim;

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion which he loved.

70 And there he built his temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithful and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. lxxix. Deus venerunt.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh
flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry? shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever?

6 Pour out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliver us, and be merciful unto our sins for thy Name's sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowful sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power, preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy, wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward them, O Lord, seven-fold into their bosom.

14 So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will always be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

P S A L M S. The 16. day.

PSAL. lxxx. Qui regis Israel.

Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thyself also, thou that sittest upon the cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasseh: stir up thy strength, and come, and help us.

3 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousness of tears to drink.

6 Thou hast made us a very strife into our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

7 Turn us again, thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou hast made room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

P P 2 10 The
The 16. day.

The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedar trees.

She stretched out her branches unto the sea: and her boughs unto the river.

Why hast thou then broken down her hedge: that all they that go by pluck off her grapes?

The wild boar out of the wood doth root it up: and the wild beasts of the field devour it.

Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven: behold, and visit this vine;

And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thyself.

It is burnt with fire, and cut down: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man, whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

SING ye merrily unto God our strength: make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob.

Take the psalm, bring hither the tabret: the merry harp with the lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new-moon: even in the time appointed, and upon our solemn feast-day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony: when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee: and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken unto me,

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lusts: and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me: for if Israel had walked in my ways,

15 I should
The 16. day.  

15 I should soon have put down their enemies: and turned my hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars: but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat-flour: and with honey out of the stony rock should I have satisfied thee.

---

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. lxxxii. Deus sit erit.

GOD standeth in the congregation of princes: he is a Judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement: and accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: see that such as are in need and necessity have right.

4 Deliver the out-cast and poor: save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods: and ye are all the children of the most Highest.

7 But ye shall die like men: and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

---

PSAL. lxxxiii. Deus, quis similis?

HOLD not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence: refrain not thyself, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsel against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee;

6 The tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites: the Moabites, and Hagarens;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joined with them: and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Madianites: unto Sisera, and unto Jabin at the brook of Kison;

10 Who perished at Edon: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their princes like as Zeba and Salmanah;

12 Who say, Let us take to ourselves: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my
O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the wind;
Like as the fire that burneth up the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.
Persecute them even so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storm.
Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seek thy Name.
Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more: let them be put to shame, and perish.
And they shall know, that thou whose Name is Jehovah: art only the most High over all the earth.
How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts!
My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh rejoice in the living God.
Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young: even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.
Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be always praising thee.
Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee: in whose heart are thy ways.
Who going through the vale of misery, use it for a well: and the pools are filled with water.
They will go from strength to strength: and unto the God of gods appeareth everyone of them in Sion.
O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob.
Behold, O God our defender: and look upon the face of thine Anointed.
For one day in thy courts: is better than a thousand.
I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God: than to dwell in the tents of ungodliness.
For the Lord God is a light and defence: the Lord will give grace and worship; and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.
O Lord God of hosts: blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.
Thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.
Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people: and covered all their sins.
Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure: and turned thyself from thy wrathful indignation.
Turn us then, O God our Saviour: and let thine anger cease from us.
Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever: and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?
Wilt
6 Wilt thou not turn again, and quicken us: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord: and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me: for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving-kindness: and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him: and he shall direct his going in the way.

Morning Prayer.
PSAL. lxxxvi. Inclina, Domine.

Bow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me: for I am poor, and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy: my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious: and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer: and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord: there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord: and shall glorify thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and dost wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth: O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men have fought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou, O Lord God, art full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, plenteous in goodness and truth.

16 O turn
The 17. day.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, and help the son of thine handmaid.

17. Shew some token upon me for good, that they who hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSAL. lxxxvii. Fundamenta ejus.

HER foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou city of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon: with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also: and they of Tyre, with the Morians; lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her: and the most High shall stablish her.

6. The Lord shall rehearse it, when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

PSAL. lxxxviii. Domine, Deus.

O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee: O let my prayer enter into thy presence; incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that are wounded, and lie in the grave: who are out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: and thou haft vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched forth my hands unto thee.

10 Dost thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again, and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving-kindness be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord,
The 17. day.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hides thy thy face from me?
15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind.
16 Thy wrathful displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.
17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.
18 My lovers and friends haft thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Evening Prayer.
PSAL. lxxxix. Mifericordias Domini.

My song shall be alway of the loving-kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another.
2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou establish in the heavens.
3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant;
4 Thy seed will I establish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.
5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the saints.
6 For who is he among the clouds: that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?
8 God is very greatly to be feared in the council of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are round about him.
9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth, most mighty Lord, is on every side.
10 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: thou stillst the waves thereof when they arise.
11 Thou haft subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou haft scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.
12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.
13 Thou haft made the north and the south: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy Name.
14 Thou haft a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.
15 Righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
16 Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can rejoice in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.
17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.
Q q 18 For
18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving-kindness thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the Holy One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy saints, and saidst: I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickedness shall not hurt him.

24 I will smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.

28 And I will make him my first-born: higher than the kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the days of heaven.

31 But if his children forsake my law: and walk not in my judgements;

32 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments: I will visit their offences with the rod, and their sin with scourges.

33 Nevertheless, my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holiness, that I will not fail David.

35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the sun before me.

36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the moon: and as the faithful witness in heaven.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine Anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.

39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.

40 All they that go by, spoil him: and he is become a reproach to his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adversaries to rejoice.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and givest him not victory in the battle.

43 Thou
43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne down to the ground.
44 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.
45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thyself, for ever: and shall thy wrath burn like fire?
46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?
47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?
48 Lord, where are thy old loving-kindnesses: which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?
49 Remember, Lord, the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do bear in my bosom the rebukes of many people;
50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed: Praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. xc. Domine, refugium.

Lord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.
2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.
4 For a thousand years in thy fight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.
5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.
6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.
7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation.
8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.
9 For when thou art angry, all our days are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.
10 The days of our age are three-score years and ten: and though men be fo strong that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.
11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.
12 So teach us to number our days: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.
13 Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

Q q 2

14 O sa-
O satisfy us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoice and be glad all the days of our life.

Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity.

Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy-work.

W

Who dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day.

A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

For thou, Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.

They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet.

Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him up, because he hath known my Name.

He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and bring him to honour.

With long life will I satisfy him: and shew him my salvation.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest;

To tell of thy loving-kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night-season;

Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the lute: upon a loud instrument, and upon the harp.

For
The 18. day.

PSALMS.

The 18. day.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. xciii. Dominus regnavit.

The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began, hath thy seat been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier.

The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Lebanon.

2 Arise, thou Judge of the world: and reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly: how long shall the ungodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speak so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They
The 18. day.

6 They murder the widow, and the stranger: and put the fatherless to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the people: O ye fools, when will ye understand?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear: or he that made the eye, shall he not see?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord: and teachest him in thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him patience in time of adversity: until the pit be digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people: neither will he forsook his inheritance;

15 Until righteousness turn again unto judgement: all such as are true in heart, shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the evil-doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me: it had not failed but my soul had been put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of the forrows that I had in my heart: thy comforts have refreshed my soul.

20 Wilt thou have any thing to do with the fool of wickedness: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soul of the righteous: and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickedness, and destroy them in their own malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. xcv. Venite, exultemus.

Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew ourselves glad in him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship, and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

8 To-
8 To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness;
9 When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.
10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.
11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

**PSAL. xcvi. Cantate Domino.**

Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth.
2 Sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name: be telling of his salvation from day to day.
3 Declare his honour unto the heathen: and his wonders unto all people.
4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared than all gods.
5 As for all the gods of the heathen, they are but idols: but it is the Lord that made the heavens.
6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his sanctuary.
7 Ascribe unto the Lord, O ye kindreds of the people: ascribe unto the Lord worship and power.
8 Ascribe unto the Lord, the honour due unto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

**The 19. day. PSALMS.**

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.
10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he who hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moved; and how that he shall judge the people righteously.
11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.
12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice before the Lord.
13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: and with righteousness to judge the world, and the people with his truth.

**PSAL. xcvii. Dominus regnavit.**

The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof.
2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgement are the habitation of his seat.
3 There shall go a fire before him: and burn up his enemies on every side.
4 His lightnings gave shine unto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.
5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The:
6 The heavens have declared his righteousness: and all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carved images, and that delight in vain gods: worship him, all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoiced: and the daughters of Judah were glad, because of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art higher than all that are in the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is evil: the Lord preserveth the souls of his saints; he shall deliver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the righteous: and joyful gladness for such as are true-hearted.

12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous: and give thanks for a remembrance of his holiness.

---

**Evening Prayer.**

PSAL. xcix. *Dominus regnavit.*

6 Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

5 Shew yourselves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

7 With trumpets also, and shawms: O shew yourselves joyful before the Lord the King.

8 Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

---

**PSAL. xcix. *Dominus regnavit.***

THE Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name: which is great, wonderful, and holy.

4 The King's power loveth judgement: thou hast prepared equity: thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnify the Lord our God: and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses
6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name: these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his testimonies, and the law that he gave them.

8 Thou hearest them, O Lord, our God: thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnify the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Psalm c. Jubilate Deo.

O Be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God; it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Psalm ci. Misericordiam.

My song shall be of mercy and judgement: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding: in the way of godliness!

3 When wilt thou come unto me: I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the sins of unfaithfulness: there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as are faithful in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitful person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Morning prayer.

Psalm cii. Domine, Exaudi.

Hear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: incline thine ear unto me when I call; O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my days are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt up as it were a fire-brand.

Rrr 4 My
4 My heart is smitten down, and withered like grass: so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house-top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long: and they that are mad upon me, are sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drink with weeping;

10 And that, because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Sion: for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy servants think upon her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty;

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear;

17 When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poor deftitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after: and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his sanctuary: out of the heaven did the Lord behold the earth;

20 That he might hear the mournings of such as are in captivity: and deliver the children appointed unto death;

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Jerusalem;

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.

23 He brought down my strength in my journey: and shortened my days.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy years they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change
change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue: and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

PSAL. ciii. Bene dic, anima mea.

PRAISE the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soul: and forget not all his benefits;

3 Who forgiveth all thy sin: and healeth all thine infirmities;

4 Who saveth thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and loving-kindness;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his ways unto Moses: his works unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickednesses.

11 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also towards them that fear him.

12 Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made: he remembereth that we are but dust.

15 The days of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the merciful goodness of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him: and his righteousness upon children's children;

18 Even upon such as keep his covenant: and think upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven: and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 O praise the Lord, ye angels of his, ye that excel in strength: ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts: ye servants of his, that do his pleasure.

22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion: praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

R 2  
Evening
P S A L M S. 

The 20. day.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. civ. Benedic, anima mea.

PRAISE the Lord, O my soul: O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty and honour.

2 Thou deckest thyself with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.

4 He maketh his angels spirits: and his ministers a flaming fire.

5 He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.

6 Thou coverest it with the deep, like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.

11 All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild ass quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from above: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.

14 He bringeth forth grass for the cattle: and green herb for the service of men;

15 That he may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen man's heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted;

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats: and lofty rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

21 The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy
The 20. day.

God's works: in wisdom hast thou made them all; the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath, they die and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoice in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him: if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.
13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdom to another people;
14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reproved even kings for their fakes;
15 Touch not mine Anointed: and do my prophets no harm.
16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land: and destroyed all the provision of bread.
17 But he had sent a man before them: even Joseph, who was sold to be a bond-servant;
18 Whose feet they hurt in the flocks: the iron entered into his soul.
19 Until the time came that his cause was known: the word of the Lord tried him.
20 The king rent and delivered him: the prince of the people let him go free.
21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance;
22 That he might inform his princes after his will: and teach his senators wisdom.
23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.
24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger than their enemies;
25 Whose heart turned so, that they hated his people: and dealt untruly with his servants.
26 Then sent he Moses his servant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.
28 He sent darkness, and it was dark: and they were not obedient unto his word.
29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.
30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, even in their kings chambers.
31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.
32 He gave them hail-stones for rain: and flames of fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and fig-trees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.
34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillars innumerable: and did eat up all the grass in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
35 He smote all the first-born in their land: even the chief of all their strength.
36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.
37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.
38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering: and fire to give light in the night-season.
39 At their desire he brought quails:
quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.
40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in the dry places.
41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.
42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladness;
43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they took the labours of the people in possession;
44 That they might keep his statutes: and observe his laws.

Evening Prayer.
PSAL. cvi. Confitemini Domino.
O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.
2 Who can express the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?
3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement: and do righteousness.
4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.
5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and rejoice in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.
6 We have sinned with our fathers: we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.
8 Nevertheless, he helped them for his Name's sake: that he might make his power to be known.
9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the deep, as through a wilderness.
10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand: and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.
11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.
12 Then believed they his words: and sang praise unto him.
13 But within a while they forgot his works: and would not abide his counsel;
14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.
15 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withal into their soul.
16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the faint of the Lord.
17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.
18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.
19 They
19 They made a calf in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.
20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.
21 And they forgot God their Saviour: who had done so great things in Egypt;
22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham: and fearful things by the Red sea.
23 So he said, he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen flood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathful indignation, lest he should destroy them.
24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.
25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.
26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness;
27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.
28 They joined themselves unto Baal-peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions: and the plague was great among them.
30 Then stood up Phinees, and prayed: and so the plague ceased.
31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness: among all posterities for evermore.
32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their fakes.
33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them;
35 But were mingled among the heathen: and learned their works.
36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sons and their daughters unto devils;
37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters: whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.
38 Thus were they stained with their own works: and went a whoring with their own inventions.
39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
40 And he gave them over into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them, were lords over them.
41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.
42 Many a time did he deliver them: but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought
brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his covenant, and pitied them, according unto the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that led them away captive to pity them.

45 Deliver us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen: that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Morning Prayer.
PSAL. cvii. Confitemini Domino.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let them give thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the hand of the enemy;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west: from the north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in;

5 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might go to the city where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness;

10 Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most Highest;

12 He also brought down their heart through heaviness: they fell down, and there was none to help them.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

14 For he brought them out of darkness, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickedness.

18 Their soul abhored all manner
ner of meat: and they were even hard at death's door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivered them out of their distress.

20 He sent his word, and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!

22 That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his works with gladness!

23 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their business in great waters;

24 These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth: which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven, and down again to the deep: their soul melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distress.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease: so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they are at rest: and so he bring-

eth them unto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!

32 That they would exalt him also in the congregation of the people: and praise him in the feast of the elders!

33 Who turneth the floods into a wilderness: and drieth up the water-springs.

34 A fruitful land maketh he barren: for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water-springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in;

37 That they may sow their land and plant vineyards: to yield them fruits of increase.

38 He blesteth them so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 And again, when they are diminished and brought low: through oppression, through any plague or trouble;

40 Though he suffer them to be evil intreated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness;

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of misery: and maketh him households like a flock of sheep.
The 22. day.

42 The righteous will consider this, and rejoice: and the mouth of all wickedness shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. c.ii. Paratum cor meum.

O God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready: I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have.

2 Awake, thou lute and harp: I myself will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater than the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness: I will rejoice therefore, and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.

9 Judah is my law-giver, Moab is my wash-pot: over Edom will I cast out my shoe; upon Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. cix. Deus laudum.

HOLD not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, the mouth of the deceitful is opened upon me.

2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they now take my contrary part: but I give myself unto prayer.

4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.

5 Set thou an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sin.

7 Let his days be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherless: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children be vagabonds, and
and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.
10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.
11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherless children.
12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.
13 Let the wickedness of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be done away.
14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memorial of them from off the earth;
15 And that, because his mind was not to do good: but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.
16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.
17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.
18 Let it be unto him as the cloke that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is always girded withal.
19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soul.
20 But deal thou with me, O Lord God, according unto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.
21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor: and my heart is wounded within me.
22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.
23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatness.
24 I became also a reproach unto them: they that looked upon me, shaked their heads.
25 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy.
26 And they shall know, how that this is thy hand: and that thou, Lord, hast done it.
27 Though they curse, yet bless thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me; but let thy servant rejoice.
28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloke.
29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.
30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor: to save his soul from unrighteous judges.
Morning Prayer.

Psalm cx. Dixit Dominus.

The Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler, even in the midst among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will-offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

4 The Lord sware, and will not repent: Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads over divers countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.

Psalm cxii. Beatus vir.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness: he is merciful, loving, and righteous.

5 A good
The 23. day.

5 A good man is merciful, and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, and will not shrink: until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor: and his righteousness remaineth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away; the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

PSAL. cxiii. Laudate, pueri.

Praise the Lord, ye servants: O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lord’s Name is praised: from the rising up of the sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire;

7 That he may set him with the princes: even with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyful mother of children.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. cxiv. In exitu Israel.

WHEN Israel came out of Egypt: and the house of Jacob from among the strange people;

2 Judah was his sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills, like young sheep?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Jacob;

8 Who turneth the hard rock into a standing water: and the flint-stone into a springing well.

PSAL. cxv. Non nobis, Domine.

NOT unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise: for thy loving mercy, and for thy truth’s sake.

2 Wherefore
2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?
3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.
4 Their idols are silver and gold: even the work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, and see not.
6 They have ears, and hear not: noses have they, and smell not.
7 They have hands, and handle not; feet have they, and walk not: neither speak they through their throat.
8 They that make them are like unto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.
9 But thou, house of Israel, put your trust in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.
10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.
11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.
12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall bless us: even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.
13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord: both small and great.
14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.
15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: who made heaven and earth.
16 All the whole heavens are the Lord's: the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into silence.
18 But we will praise the Lord: from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. cxvi. Dilexi, quoniam.
I Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer;
2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me: therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.
3 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me.
4 I shall find trouble and heaviness; and I will call upon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.
5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.
6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.
7: Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul: for the Lord hath rewarded thee.
8 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the Lord: in the land of the living.
10 I believed, and therefore will I speak; but I was fore troubled:
troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord: for all the benefits that he hath done unto me?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation: and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people: right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

14 Behold, O Lord, how that I am thy servant: I am thy servant and the son of thine handmaid; thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lord's house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. cxvii. Laudate Dominum.

1 O praise the Lord, all ye heathen: praise him, all ye nations.

2 For his merciful kindness is ever more and more towards us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

PSAL. cxviii. Confitemini Domino.

1 Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confess, that he is gracious: and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord confess: that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not fear what man doeth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: than to put any confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in, I say, on every side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous:
The 24. day.

P S A L M S.

The 24. day.

The 24. day.

24 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Evening Prayer.

BLESSED are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they who do no wickedness: walk in his ways.

4 Thou haft charged: that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my ways were made so direct: that I might keep thy statutes!

6 So shall I not be confounded: while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart: when I shall have learned the judgments of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies: O forfake me not utterly.

In quo corrigi?

Herewithal shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart: that I should not sin against thee.
The 24. day.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy statutes.
5 With my lips have I been telling: of all the judgements of thy mouth.
6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in all manner of riches.
7 I will talk of thy commandments: and have respect unto thy ways.
8 My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

Reribue servo tuo.

O Do well unto thy servant: that I may live and keep thy word.
2 Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wondrous things of thy law.
3 I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thy commandments from me.
4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire: that it hath alway unto thy judgements.
5 Thou hast rebuked the proud: and cursed are they that do err from thy commandments.
6 O turn from me shame and rebuke: for I have kept thy testimonies.
7 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.
8 For thy testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

My soul cleaveth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

The 25. day.

2 I have acknowledged my ways, and thou hearest me: O teach me thy statutes.
3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments: and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness: comfort thou me according unto thy word.
5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy law.
6 I have chosen the way of truth: and thy judgements have I laid before me.
7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O Lord, confound me not.
8 I will run the way of thy commandments: when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

Morning prayer.

Legem pone.

Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes: and I shall keep it unto the end.
2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law: yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.
3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire.
4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies: and not to covetousness.
5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way.
6 O establish
The 25. day.  

Psalm 25.

6 O establish thy word in thy servant: that I may fear thee.
7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy judgements are good.
8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord: even thy salvation, according unto thy word.
2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.
3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgements.
4 So shall I alway keep thy law: yea, for ever and ever.
5 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy commandments.
6 I will speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings: and will not be ashamed.
7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments: which I have loved.
8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved: and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto servi tui.

Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.
2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.
3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision: yet have I not shranked from thy law;
4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord: and received comfort.
5 I am horribly afraid: for the ungodly that forfake thy law.
6 Thy statutes have been my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.
7 I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the night-season: and have kept thy law.
8 This I had: because I kept thy commandments.

Portio mea, Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have promised to keep thy law.
2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be merciful unto me according to thy word.
3 I called mine own ways to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.
5 The congregations of the ungodly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.
6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.
7 I am a companion of all them
them that fear thee: and keep thy commandments.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me: but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my delight hath been in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: than thousands of gold and silver.

Evening Prayer.

Manus tuae fecerunt me.

THY hands have made me and fashioned me: O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee, will be glad when they see me: because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy merciful kindness be my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be found in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

My soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the days of thy servant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy law.

6 All
6 All thy commandments are true: they persecute me falsely; O be thou my help.
7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy commandments.
8 O quicken me after thy loving-kindness: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy mouth.

In æternum, Domine.

O Lord, thy word: endureth for ever in heaven.
2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.
3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serveth thee.
4 If my delight had not been in thy law: I should have perished in my trouble.
5 I will never forget thy commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.
6 I am thine, 0 love me: for I have fought thy commandments.
7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.
8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

Quomodo Dilexi.

Lord, what love have I unto thy law: all the day long is my study in it.
2 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.
3 I have more understanding than my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.
4 I am wiser than the aged: because I keep thy commandments.
5 I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word.
6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.
7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter than honey unto my mouth!
8 Through thy commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all evil ways.

Morning Prayer.

Lucerna pedibus meis.

Thy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.
2 I have sworn, and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.
3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me, 0 Lord, according to thy word.
4 Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth please thee, 0 Lord: and teach me thy judgements.
5 My soul is always in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.
6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swerved not from thy commandments.
7 Thy testimonies have I claimed as
as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the very joy of my heart.
8 I have applied my heart to fulfil thy statutes alway: even unto the end.

\textit{Iniquos odio habui.}

I Hate them that imagine evil things: but thy law do I love.
2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.
3 Away from me, ye wicked: I will keep the commandments of my God.
4 O establish me according to thy word, that I may live: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.
5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: yea, my delight shall be ever in thy statutes.
6 Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.
7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.
8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee: and I am afraid of thy judgements.

\textit{Feci judicium.}

I Deal with the thing that is lawful and right: O give me not over unto mine oppressors.
2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good: that the proud do me no wrong.
3 Mine eyes are wafted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy: and teach me thy statutes.
5 I am thy servant; O grant me understanding: that I may know thy testimonies.
6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they have destroyed thy law.
7 For I love thy commandments: above gold and precious stone.
8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandments: and all false ways I utterly abhor.

\textit{Mirabilia.}

T\textbf{H}Y testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.
2 When thy word goeth forth: it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.
3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandments.
4 O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou ufedst to do unto those that love thy Name.
5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickedness have dominion over me.
6 O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men: and so shall I keep thy commandments.
7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.
8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keep not thy law.
The 26. day.  

PSALMS. The 26. day.

Justus es, Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy judgement!
2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.
3 My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
4 Thy word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it.
5 I am small and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy commandments.
6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.
7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy commandments.
8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

Evening Prayer.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

I call with my whole heart: hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy statutes.
2 Yea, even unto thee do I call: help me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee: for in thy word is my trust.
4 Mine eyes prevent the night-watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voice, O Lord, according unto thy loving-kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont.
6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are far from thy law.
7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy commandments are true.
8 As concerning thy testimonies, I have known long since: that thou hast grounded them for ever.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine adversity, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.
3 Health is far from the ungodly: for they regard not thy statutes.
4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.
5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy testimonies.
6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors: because they keep not thy law.
7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy commandments: O quicken me according to thy loving-kindness.
8 Thy word is true from everlasting: all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

Principes
Ps. 126.

The 26. day.

Principes persecuti sunt.

Rinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

1 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhor them: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 Great is the peace that they have who love thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and loved them exceeding-

8 I have kept thy commandments and testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecation.

Let my complaint come before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy commandments.

Ps. 127.

The 27. day.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord: and in thy law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and thy judgments shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost: O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy commandments.

Morning Prayer.

Ps. 126. Ad Dominum.

When I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar!

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them: that are enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battle.

Ps. 127. Levavi oculos meos.

Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.
The 27. day.

Psalm 121

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.
4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand;
6 So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night.
7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.
8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore.

Psalm 122

1 Was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord.
2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Jerusalem.
3 Jerusalem is built as a city: that is at unity in itself.
4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord: to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.
5 For there is the seat of judgement: even the seat of the house of David.
6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
7 Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousness within thy palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions sake: I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good.

Psalm 123

1 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heavens.
2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy upon us.
3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are utterly despised.
4 Our soul is filled with the scornful reproof of the wealthy: and with the despitefulness of the proud.

Psalm 124

1 If the Lord himself had not been on our side, now may Israel say: if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose against us;
2 They had swallowed us up quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.
3 Yea, the waters had drowned us: and the stream had gone over our soul.
4 The deep waters of the proud: had gone even over our soul.
5 But praised be the Lord: who hath not given us over for a prey un to their teeth.
The 27. day.

6 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.

PSAL. cxxv. Qui confidunt.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: left the righteous put their hand unto wickedness.

4 Do well, O Lord: unto those that are good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickedness: the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil-doers; but peace shall be upon Israel.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. cxxvi. In convertendo.

When the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion: then were we like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already: whereof we rejoice.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the south.

6 They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

PSAL. cxxvii. Nisi Dominus.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haft to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the womb: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

PSAL. cxxviii. Beati omnes.

Blessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy
3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine: upon the walls of thine house;
4 Thy children like the olive-branches: round about thy table.
5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.
6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so bless thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long;
7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy children's children: and peace upon Israel.

PSAL. cxxix. *Sepe expugnaverunt.*

**M** ANY a time have they fought against me from my youth up: may Israel now say;
2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me.
3 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows.
4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewn the snares of the ungodly in pieces.
5 Let them be confounded and turned backward: as many as have evil will at Sion.
6 Let them be even as the grass growing upon the house-tops: which withereth afore it be plucked up;
7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosom.
8 So that they who go by,

say not so much as, The Lord prosper you: we wish you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

**PSAL. cxxx. De profundis.**

O WT of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice.
2 O let thine ears consider well: the voice of my complaint.
3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it?
4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.
5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him: in his word is my trust.
6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.
7 O Israel, trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plenteous redemption.
8 And he shall redeem Israel: from all his sins.

**PSAL. cxxxi. Domine, non est.**

L ORD, I am not high-minded: I have no proud looks.
2 I do not exercise myself in great matters: which are too high for me;
3 But I restrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soul is even as a weaned child.
4 O Israel, trust in the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.
The 28. day.  

Morning Prayer.  

PSAL. cxxxii. Memento, Domine.  

LORD, remember David: and all his trouble;  
2 How he sware unto the Lord: and vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob;  
3 I will not come within the tabernacle of mine house: nor climb up into my bed;  
4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye-lids to flumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest;  
5 Until I find out a place for the temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.  
6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.  
7 We will go into his tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.  
8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting-place: thou, and the ark of thy strength.  
9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy saints sing with joyfulness.  
10 For thy servant David’s sake: turn not away the presence of thine Anointed.  
11 The Lord hath made a faithful oath unto David: and he shall not shrink from it;  
12 Of the fruit of thy body: shall I set upon thy seat.  

13 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimonies that I shall learn them: their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.  
14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himself: he hath longed for her.  
15 This shall be my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.  
16 I will bless her victuals with increase: and will satisfy her poor with bread.  
17 I will deck her priests with health: and her saints shall rejoice and sing.  
18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish: I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.  
19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.  

PSAL. cxxxiii. Ecce quam bonum!  

Behold, how good and joyful a thing it is: brethren, to dwell together in unity!  
2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard: even unto Aaron’s beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.  
3 Like as the dew of Hermon: which fell upon the hill of Sion.  
4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for evermore.  

PSAL.
The 28. day.  

PSAL. cxxxiv. Ecce nunc.  

Behold now, praise the Lord: 
all ye servants of the Lord; 
2 Ye that by night stand in the 
house of the Lord: even in the 
courts of the house of our God. 
3 Lift up your hands in the 
sanctuary: and praise the Lord. 
4 The Lord that made heaven 
and earth: give thee blessing out 
of Sion.

PSAL. cxxxv. Laudate Nomen.  

O Praise the Lord, laud ye the 
Name of the Lord: praise it, 
O ye servants of the Lord; 
2 Ye that stand in the house of 
the Lord: in the courts of the house 
of our God. 
3 O praise the Lord, for the 
Lord is gracious: O sing praises 
unto his Name, for it is lovely. 
4 For why? the Lord hath cho­ 
sen Jacob unto himself: and Israel 
for his own possession. 
5 For I know that the Lord is 
great: and that our Lord is above 
all gods. 
6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, 
that did he in heaven, and in 
earth: in the sea, and in all deep 
places. 
7 He bringeth forth the clouds 
from the ends of the world: and 
fendeth forth lightnings with the 
rain, bringing the winds out of 
his treasures. 
8 He smote the first-born of 
Egypt: both of man and beast. 

9 He hath sent tokens and won­ 
ders into the midst of thee, O thou 
land of Egypt: upon Pharaoh, and 
all his servants. 
10 He smote divers nations; 
and slew mighty kings; 
11 Sehon king of the Amorites, 
and Og the king of Bashan: and all 
the kingdoms of Canaan; 
12 And gave their land to be an 
heritage: even an heritage unto Is­ 
rael his people. 
13 Thy Name, O Lord, endu­ 
reth for ever: doth thy memo­ 
rial, O Lord, from one genera­ 
tion to another. 
14 For the Lord will avenge his 
people: and be gracious unto his 
servants. 
15 As for the images of the hea­ 
then, they are but silver and gold: 
the work of men’s hands. 
16 They have mouths, and 
speak not: eyes have they, but 
they see not. 
17 They have ears, and yet they 
hear not: neither is there any 
breath in their mouths. 
18 They that make them are 
like unto them: and so are all 
they that put their trust in them. 
19 Praise the Lord, ye house of 
Israel: praise the Lord, ye house 
of Aaron. 
20 Praise the Lord, ye house of 
Levi: ye that fear the Lord, praise 
the Lord. 
21 Praised be the Lord out of 
Sion: who dwelleth at Jerusalem. 

Evening
Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O Give thanks unto the God of all gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Who only doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Who by his excellent wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Who laid out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Who hath made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever;

8 The sun to rule the day: for his mercy endureth for ever;

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Who smote Egypt with their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever;

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever;

12 With a mighty hand, and stretched-out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Who divided the Red sea in two parts: for his mercy endureth for ever;

14 And made Israel to go through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Who led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Who smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever;

18 Yea, and slew mighty kings: for his mercy endureth for ever;

19 Sehon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever;

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy endureth for ever;

21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever;

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Who remembered us when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever;

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.
The 28. day.

PSALMS.

PSAL. cxxvii. *Super flumina.*

By the waters of Babylon we
fat down and wept: when
we remembered thee, O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged
them up: upon the trees that are
therein.

3 For they that led us away cap­
tive, required of us then a song, and
melody in our heaviness: Sing us
one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lord’s
song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem:
let my right hand forget her
cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee,
let my tongue cleave to the roof
of my mouth: yea, if I prefer not
Jerusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of
Edom, O Lord, in the day of
Jerusalem: how they said, Down
with it, down with it, even to
the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wafted
with misery: yea, happy shall
he be that rewardeth thee as thou
haft served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh
thy children: and throweth them
against the stones.

PSAL. cxxviii. *Confitebor tibi.*

I will give thanks unto thee, O
Lord, with my whole heart:
even before the gods will I sing
praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy
holy temple, and praise thy Name,
because of thy loving-kindness
and truth: for thou hast magni­
died thy Name, and thy word a­
bove all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou
heardest me: and enduedst my soul
with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall
praise thee, O Lord: for they have
heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the
ways of the Lord: that great is
the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high,
yet hath he respect unto the lowly:
as for the proud, he beholdeth
them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst
of trouble, yet shalt thou refreh
me: thou shalt stretch forth thy
hand upon the furiousness of mine
enemies, and thy right hand shall
save me.

8 The Lord shall make good
his loving-kindness toward me:
yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth
for ever; despise not then the
works of thine own hands.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. cxxxix. *Domine, probasti.*

Lord, thou hast searched me
out, and known me: thou
knowest my down-sitting, and mine
up-rising; thou understandest my
thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and
about my bed: and spiest out all
my ways.

3 For
The 29. day.  

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind and before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea;

9 Even there also shall thy hand lead me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee: though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect: and in thy book were all my members written;

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the sum of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me, ye blood-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with them that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right sore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me: and lead me in the way everlasting.

PSAL. cxl. Eripe me, Domine.

 Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man: and preserve me from the wicked man;

2 Who imagine mischief in their hearts: and stir up strife all the day long.
The 29. day.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent: adder’s poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly: preserve me from the wicked men, who are purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou haft covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord: let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them: that compass me about.

10 Let hot burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they never rise up again.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth: evil shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

12 Sure I am, that the Lord will avenge the poor: and maintain the cause of the helpless.

13 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name: and the just shall continue in thy sight.

PSAL. cxli. Domine, clamavi.

ORD, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me: and consider my voice when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break my head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places: that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together: and let me ever escape them.

X x Evening
The 29. day.

Evening Prayer.

PSAL. cxlii. Voece mea ad Dominum.
Cried unto the Lord with my voice: yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

1 I poured out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

2 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

3 I looked also upon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

4 I had no place to flee unto: and no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said: Thou art my hope, and my portion in the land of the living.

6 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very low.

7 Deliver me from my persecutors: for they are too strong for me.

8 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant me, then shall the righteous resort unto my company.

PSAL. cxliii. Domine, exaudi.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken unto me for thy truth and righteousness sake.

2 And enter not into judgement with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground: he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past: I muse upon all thy works: yea, I exercise myself in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving-kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from my enemies: for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy loving Spirit lead me forth into the land of righteousness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Name’s sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble;

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

Morning


The 30. day.

Morning Prayer.

PSAL. cxliv. Benedicit Dominus.

BLESSED be the Lord my strength: who teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender, in whom I trust: who subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man, that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man that thou so regardest him!

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten-stringed lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the peril of the sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sons may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the temple.

13 That our garners may be full, and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that are in such a case: yea, blessed are the people who have the Lord for their God.

PSAL. cxlv. Exaltabo te, Deus.

I will magnify thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous, worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and wondrous works;

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will also tell of thy greatness.

7 The memorial of thine abundant kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

X x 2

8 The
The 30\textsuperscript{th} day.

8 The Lord is gracious and merciful: long-suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom: and talk of thy power;

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdom: might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifteth up all those that are down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

PSAL. cxxxvi. \textit{Lauda, anima mea.}

PRaise the Lord, O my soul; while I live will I praise the Lord: yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turn again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God;

5 Who made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: who keepeth his promise for ever;

6 Who helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: who feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord lootheth men out of prison: the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers; he defendeth the fatherless and widow: as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it upside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for evermore: and throughout all generations.

Evening

O Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God: yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful.

1 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: and gather together the out-casts of Israel.

2 He healeth those that are broken in heart: and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

3 He telleth the number of the stars: and calleth them all by their names.

4 Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

5 The Lord setteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

6 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving: sing praises upon the harp unto our God;

7 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth: and maketh the grass to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

8 Who giveth fodder unto the cattle: and feedeth the young raven that call upon him.

9 The Lord hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any man's legs.

10 But the Lord's delight is in them that fear him: and put their trust in his mercy.

11 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

12 For he hath made fast the bars of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

13 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the flour of wheat.

14 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: and his word runneth very swiftly.

15 He giveth snow like wool: and scattereth the hoar-frost like ashes.

16 He calleth forth his ice like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

17 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

18 He sheweth his word unto Jacob: his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

19 He hath not dealt so with any nation: neither have the heathen knowledge of his laws.


O Praise the Lord of heaven: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye angels of his: praise him, all his host.

3 Praise him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars and light.

4 Praise him, all ye heavens: and ye waters that are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord: for he spake the word, and they were made; he commanded, and they were created.

6 He:
The 30. day.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever: he hath given them a law which shall not be broken.
7 Praise the Lord upon earth: ye dragons and all deeps;
8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours: wind and storm fulfilling his word;
9 Mountains and all hills: fruitful trees and all cedars;
10 Beasts and all cattle: worms and feathered fowls;
11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all judges of the world;
12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord: for his Name only is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.
13 He shall exalt the horn of his people; all his saints shall praise him: even the children of Israel, even the people that serveth him.

PSAL. cxlix. Cantate Domino.

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: let the congregation of saints praise him.
2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be joyful in their King.
3 Let them praise his Name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the meek-hearted.
5 Let the saints be joyful with glory: let them rejoice in their beds.
6 Let the praises of God be in their mouth: and a two-edged sword in their hands;
7 To be avenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people;
8 To bind their kings in chains: and their nobles with links of iron.
9 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written: Such honour have all his saints.

PSAL. cl. Laudate Dominum.

O Praise God in his holiness: praise him in the firmament of his power.
2 Praise him in his noble acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.
3 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet: praise him upon the lute and harp.
4 Praise him in the cymbals and dances: praise him upon the strings and pipe.
5 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals: praise him upon the loud cymbals.
6 Let every thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

The End of the Psalms.
Forms of PRAYER to be used at SEA.

The Morning and Evening Service to be used daily at Sea, shall be the same which is appointed in the Book of Common Prayer.

These two following Prayers are to be also used in His Majesty's Navy every day.

Eternal Lord God, who alone spreadest out the heavens, and rulest the raging of the sea; who hast compassed the waters with bounds, until day and night come to an end; Be pleased to receive into thy almighty and most gracious protection the persons of us thy servants, and the Fleet in which we serve. Preserve us from the dangers of the sea, and from the violence of the enemy; that we may be a safeguard unto our most gracious Sovereign Lord King GEORGE and his kingdoms, and a security for such as pass on the seas upon their lawful occasions; that the inhabitants of our island may in peace and quietness serve thee our God; and that we may return in safety to enjoy the blessings of the land, with the fruits of our labours; and with a thankful remembrance of thy mercies to praise and glorify thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Collect.

Plead us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Prayers to be used in Storms at Sea.

Most powerful and glorious Lord God, at whose command the winds blow, and lift up the waves of the sea, and who stillest the rage thereof; We thy creatures, but miserable sinners, do in this our great distress cry unto thee for help; Save, Lord, or else we perish. We confess, when we have been safe, and seen all things quiet about us, we have forgot thee our God, and refused to hearken to the still voice of thy Word, and to obey thy Commandments: But now we see, how terrible thou art in all thy works of wonder; the great God to be feared above all: And therefore we adore thy divine Majesty, acknowledging thy power, and imploring thy goodness. Help, Lord, and save us for thy mercies sake in Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

Most glorious and gracious Lord God, who dwellest in heaven, but beholdest all things below; Look down, we beseech thee, and hear us, calling out of the depth of misery, and out of the jaws of this death, which is ready now to swallow us up: Save, Lord, or else we perish. The living, the living, shall praise thee. O send thy word of
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.

of command to rebuke the raging winds, and the roaring sea; that we being delivered from this distress, may live to serve thee and to glorify thy Name all the days of our life. Hear, Lord, and save us, for the infinite merits of our blessed Saviour thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

The Prayer to be said before a Fight at Sea against an Enemy.

O Most powerful and glorious Lord God, the Lord of hosts, that rulest and commandest all things; Thou sittest in the throne judging right; and therefore we make our address to thy divine Majesty in this our necessity; that thou wouldest take the cause into thine own hand, and judge between us and our enemies. Stir up thy strength, O Lord, and come and help us; for thou givest not alway the battle to the strong, but canst save by many or by few. O let not our sins now cry against us for vengeance; but hear us thy poor servants begging mercy, and imploring thy help, and that thou wouldest be a defence unto us against the face of the enemy: Make it appear that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Short Prayers for single Persons, that cannot meet in Prayer with others, by reason of the Fight or Storm.

General Prayers.

Lord, be merciful to us sinners, and save us for thy mercies sake.

THOU, O Lord, art the great God, that hast made and rulest all things: O deliver us for thy Name's sake.

THOU, O Lord, the great God to be feared above all: O save us, that we may praise thee.

Special Prayers with respect to the Enemy.

THOU, O Lord, art just and powerful: O defend our cause against the face of the enemy.

O God, thou art a strong tower of defence to all that flee unto thee: O save us from the violence of the enemy.

O Lord of hosts, fight for us; that we may glorify thee.

O suffer us not to sink under the weight of our sins, or the violence of the enemy.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name's sake.

Short Prayers in respect of a Storm.

THOU, O Lord, that stilllest the raging of the sea; hear, hear us, and save us, that we perish not. O blessed Saviour, that didst save thy disciples ready to perish in a Storm; hear us, and save us, we beseech thee.

Lord, have mercy upon us. Christ, have mercy upon us. Lord, have mercy upon us. O Lord, hear us. O Christ, hear us. God the Father, God the Son, God the Holy Ghost, have mercy upon
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation, But deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

When there shall be imminent Danger, as many as can be spared from necessary service in the Ship, shall be called together, and make an humble Confession of their sins to God: in which every one ought seriously to reflect upon those particular sins, of which his Conscience shall accuse him; saying as followeth:

The Confession.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men: We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, Which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And be heartily sorry for these our misdoings; The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; For thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past; And grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, To the honour and glory of thy Name, Through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then shall the Priest, if there be any in the Ship, pronounce this Absolution.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them, which with hearty repentance, and true faith turn unto him; Have mercy upon you; pardon and deliver you from all your sins; confirm and strenghten you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Thanksgiving after a Storm.

PSAL. lxvi. Jubilate Deo.

Be joyful in God, all ye lands: Sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious, &c.

Glory be to the Father, &c,
As it was in the beginning, &c.

PSAL. cvii: Confitemini Domino.

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever, &c.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

Y y Colleets.
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.

Collects of Thanksgiving.

O Most blessed and glorious Lord God, who art of infinite goodness and mercy; We thy poor creatures, whom thou hast made and preferred, holding our souls in life, and now rescuing us out of the jaws of death, humbly present ourselves again before thy divine Majesty, to offer a sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, for that thou hearest us, when we called in our trouble, and didst not cast out our prayer, which we made before thee in our great distress: even when we gave all for lost, our ship, our goods, our lives, then didst thou mercifully look upon us, and wonderfully command a deliverance; for which we now being in safety, do give all praise and glory to thy holy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this:

O Most mighty and gracious good God, thy mercy is over all thy works, but in special manner hath been extended toward us, whom thou hast so powerfully and wonderfully defended. Thou hast shewed us terrible things, and wonders in the deep, that we might see how powerful and gracious a God thou art; how able and ready to help them that trust in thee. Thou hast shewed us, how both winds and seas obey thy command; that we may learn even from them, hereafter to obey thy voice, and to do thy will. We therefore bless and glorify thy Name for this thy mercy in saving us, when we were ready to perish. And we beseech thee, make us as truly sensible now of thy mercy, as we were then of the danger: and give us hearts always ready to express our thankfulness, not only by words, but also by our lives, in being more obedient to thy holy commandments. Continue, we beseech thee, this thy goodness to us; that we, whom thou hast saved, may serve thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

An Hymn of Praise and Thanksgiving after a dangerous Tempest.

Come, let us give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised; let the redeemed of the Lord say so: whom he hath delivered from the merciless rage of the sea.

The Lord is gracious and full of compassion: slow to anger, and of great mercy.

He hath not dealt with us according to our sins: neither rewarded us according to our iniquities.

But as the heaven is high above the earth: so great hath been his mercy toward us.

We
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.

We found trouble and heaviness: we were even at death's door.

The waters of the sea had well-nigh covered us: the proud waters had well-nigh gone over our soul.

The sea roared: and the stormy wind lifted up the waves thereof.

We were carried up as it were to heaven, and then down again into the deep: our soul melted within us, because of trouble;

Then cried we unto thee, O Lord: and thou didst deliver us out of our distress.

Blessed be thy Name, who didst not despise the prayer of thy servants: but didst hear our cry, and hast saved us.

Thou didst send forth thy commandment: and the windy storm ceased, and was turned into a calm.

O let us therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he hath done, and still doeth for the children of men!

Praised be the Lord daily: even the Lord that helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us.

He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation: God is the Lord by whom we have escaped death.

Thou, Lord, hast made us glad through the operation of thy hands: and we will triumph in thy praise.

Blessed be the Lord God: even the Lord God, who only doeth wondrous things;

And blessed by the Name of his Majesty for ever: and let every one of us say, Amen, Amen.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

After Victory or Deliverance from an Enemy.

If the Lord had not been on our side, now may we say: if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when men rose up against us;

They had swallowed us up quick: when they were wrathfully displeased at us.

Yea, the waters had drowned us, and the stream had gone over our soul: the deep waters of the proud had gone over our soul.

But praised be the Lord: who hath not given us over as a prey unto them.

The Lord hath wrought: a mighty salvation for us.

We got not this by our own sword, neither was it our own arm that saved us: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto us.

Y y 2

The
Forms of Prayer to be used at Sea.

The Lord hath appeared for us: the Lord hath covered our heads, and made us to stand in the day of battle.

The Lord hath appeared for us: the Lord hath overthrown our enemies, and dashed in pieces those that rose up against us.

Therefore not unto us, O Lord, not unto us: but unto thy Name be given the glory.

The Lord hath done great things for us: the Lord hath done great things for us, for which we rejoice.

Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord: who hath made heaven and earth.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

After this Hymn may be sung the Te Deum.

Then this Collect.

O Almighty God, the Sovereign Commander of all the world, in whose hand is power and might, which none is able to withstand; We bless and magnify thy great and glorious Name for this happy Victory, the whole glory whereof we do ascribe to thee, who art the only giver of Victory. And, we beseech thee, give us grace to improve this great mercy to thy glory, the advancement of thy Gospel, the honour of our Sovereign, and, as much as in us lieth, to the good of all mankind. And we beseech thee, give us such a sense of this great mercy, as may engage us to a true thankfulness, such as may appear in our lives, by an humble, holy, and obedient walking before thee all our days, through Jesus Christ our Lord; to whom with thee and the Holy Spirit, as for all thy mercies, so in particular for this Victory and Deliverance, be all glory and honour, world without end. Amen.

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

At the Burial of their Dead at Sea.

The Office in the Common Prayer-book may be used; only instead of these Words [We therefore commit his Body to the Ground, Earth to Earth, &c.] say,

We therefore commit his Body to the Deep, to be turned into corruption, looking for the resurrection of the Body (when the Sea shall give up her Dead) and the life of the world to come, through our Lord Jesus Christ; who at his coming shall change our vile Body, that it may be like his glorious Body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

The
The FORM and MANNER of
Making, Ordaining, and Consecrating
OF
BISHOPS, PRIESTS, and DEACONS,
According to the Order of the Church of England.

THE PREFACE.

It is evident unto all men, diligently reading holy Scripture and ancient Authors, that from the Apostles time there have been these Orders of Ministers in Christ's Church; Bishops, Priests, and Deacons. Which Offices were evermore had in such reverend estimation, that no man might presume to execute any of them, except he were first called, tried, examined, and known to have such Qualities as are requisite for the same; and also by Publick Prayer, with imposition of Hands, were approved and admitted thereunto by lawful Authority. And therefore, to the intent that these Orders may be continued, and reverently used and esteemed in the Church of England; no Man shall be accounted or taken to be a lawful Bishop, Priest, or Deacon in the Church of England, or suffered to execute any of the said Functions, except he be called, tried, examined, and admitted thereunto, according to the Form hereafter following, or hath had formerly Episcopal Consecration or Ordination.

And none shall be admitted a Deacon, except he be Twenty-three Years of age, unless he have a Faculty. And every man which is to be admitted a Priest, shall be full Four-and-twenty Years old. And every man which is to be ordained or consecrated Bishop, shall be full Thirty Years of age.

And the Bishop knowing, either by himself, or by sufficient Testimony, any Person to be a Man of virtuous Conversation, and without Crime; and, after Examination and Trial, finding him learned in the Latin Tongue, and sufficiently instructed in holy Scripture, may at the Times appointed in the Canon, or else, on urgent Occasion, upon some other Sunday or Holy-day, in the face of the Church, admit him a Deacon, in such Manner and Form as hereafter followeth.
THE

Form and Manner of Making of DEACONS.

When the Day appointed by the Bishop is come, after Morning Prayer is ended, there shall be a Sermon or Exhortation, declaring the Duty and Office of such as are to be admitted Deacons; how necessary that Order is in the Church of Christ, and also how the People ought to esteem them in their Office.

First the Archdeacon, or his Deputy, shall present unto the Bishop, sitting in his Chair near to the holy Table, such as desire to be ordained Deacons (each of them being decently habited) saying these Words:

Everend Father in God, I present unto you these persons present, to be admitted Deacons.

The Bishop.

Take heed, that the persons whom ye present unto us, be apt and meet for their learning and godly conversation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honour of God, and the edifying of his Church.

The Archdeacon shall answer.

I have enquired of them, and also examined them, and think them so to be.

Then the Bishop shall say unto the People:

Brethren, if there be any of you, who knoweth any Impediment, or notable Crime in any of these persons presented to be ordered Deacons, for the which he ought not to be admitted to that Office, let him come forth in the Name of God, and shew what the Crime or Impediment is.

And if any great Crime or Impediment be objected, the Bishop shall refuse from ordering that Person, until such time as the Party accused shall be found clear of that Crime.

Then the Bishop (commending such as shall be found meet to be ordered, to the Prayers of the Congregation) shall, with the Clergy and People present, sing or say the Litany, with the Prayers, as followeth.

The Litany and Suffrages.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O God the Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons, and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons, and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember
The Ordering of Deacons.

Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers; neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

Spare us, good Lord.

From all evil and mischief; from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all blindness of heart; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From fornication, and all other deadly sin; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From lightning and tempest; from plague, pestilence, and famine; from battle, and murder, and from sudden death,

Good Lord, deliver us.

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion; from all false doctrine, heresy, and schism; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation; by thy holy Nativity, and Circumcision; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

Good Lord, deliver us.

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat; by thy Cross and Passion; by thy precious Death and Burial; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension; and by the coming of the Holy Ghost,

Good Lord, deliver us.

In all time of our tribulation; in all time of our wealth; in the hour of death, and in the day of judgement,

Good Lord, deliver us.

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God; and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy Servant GEORGE our most gracious King and Governor;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear, and love; and that he may evermore have assurance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to be his defender, and keeper, giving him the victory over all his enemies;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen Charlotte, his Royal Highness George Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That
The Ordering of Deacons.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Priests, and Deacons, with true knowledge and understanding of thy Word; and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth and shew it accordingly;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless these thy servants, now to be admitted to the Order of Deacons [or Priests] and to pour thy grace upon them; that they may duly execute their Office, to the edifying of thy Church, and the glory of thy holy Name;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Council, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates; giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak-hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort, all that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherless children and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts;

We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

That
The Ordering of Deacons.

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them;
We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.
That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy Holy Word;
We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.
Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.
Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.
O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;
Grant us thy peace.
O Lamb of God: that takest away the sins of the world;
Have mercy upon us.
O Christ, hear us.
O Christ, hear us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.
Christ, have mercy upon us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.
Lord, have mercy upon us.

Then shall the Priest, and the People with him, say the Lord's Prayer.

O UR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven: Give us this day our daily bread; And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us; And lead us not into temptation; But deliver us from evil. Amen.

Priest. O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.
Answer. Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Priest. Let us pray.

O God, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful; Mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whencesoever they oppress us; and graciously hear us, that those evils, which the craft and subtlety of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed; that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name's sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine Honour.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
Answer. As it was in the beginning, &c.
From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions.

Pitifully
The Ordering of Deacons.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.
Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.
Favourably with mercy hear our prayers.
O Son of David, have mercy upon us.
Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.
Graciously hear us, O Christ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.
Priest. O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us;
Answer. As we do put our trust in thee.
Let us pray.

We humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities; and for the glory of thy Name, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

If Then shall be sung or said the Service for the Communion, with the Colleff, Epifle, and Gospel, as followeth.

The Colleff.

A Mighty God, who by thy Divine Providence hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church, and didst inspire thine Apostles to choose into the Order of Deacons, the first Martyr Saint Stephen, with others; Mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the like Office and Administration: replenish them so with the truth of thy Doctrine, and adorn them with innocence of life, that both by word and good example, they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and for ever. Amen.

The Epifle. x Tim. iii. 8.
Likewise must the Deacons be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be proved; then let them use the Office of a Deacon, being found blameless. Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. Let the Deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. For they that have used the Office of a Deacon well, purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

Or else this, out of the Sixth Chapter of the Acts of the Apostles.

Acts vi. 2.

Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that
The Ordering of Deacons.

that we should leave the Word of
God, and serve tables. Wherefore,
brethren, look ye out among you
seven men of honest report, full of
the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom
we may appoint over this business.
But we will give ourselves contin­
ually to prayer, and to the minis­
try of the Word. And the saying pleased
the whole multitude: And they
chose Stephen, a man full of faith
and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip,
and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and
Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas
a proselyte of Antioch; whom they
set before the Apostles: and when
they had prayed, they laid their
hands on them. And the Word of
God increased, and the number of
the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem
greatly, and a great company of the
Priests were obedient to the faith.

I do declare, that no foreign Prince,
Perfon, Prelate, State, or Potentate,
hath, or ought to have any jurisdic­
tion, power, superiority, pre-emi­
nence, or authority, Ecclesiastical or
Spiritual, within this Realm. So
help me God.

Then shall the Bishop examine every one
of them that are to be Ordered, in the
presence of the people, after this manner:

Do you trust that you are inwardly moved by the Holy
Ghost, to take upon you this Office
and Ministration, to serve God for
the promoting of his glory, and the
edifying of his people?

Answer. I trust so.

The Bishop.

Do you think that you are trul­
ly called according to the Will
of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the
due Order of this Realm, to the Mi­
nistry of the Church?

Answer. I think so.

The Bishop.

WILL you diligently read the
same unto the People as­
sembled in the Church where you
shall be appointed to serve?

Answer. I will.
The Ordering of Deacons.

The Bishop.

It appertaineth to the Office of a Deacon, in the Church where he shall be appointed to serve, to assist the Priest in divine Service, and especially when he ministrereth the holy Communion, and to help him in the distribution thereof, and to read holy Scriptures and Homilies in the Church; and to instruct the Youth in the Catechism; in the absence of the Priest to baptize Infants, and to preach, if he be admitted thereto by the Bishop. And furthermore, it is his Office, where provision is so made, to search for the sick, poor, and impotent people of the Parish, to intimate their estates, names, and places where they dwell, unto the Curate, that by his exhortation they may be relieved with the alms of the Parishioners, or others. Will you do this gladly and willingly?

Answer. I will so do by the help of God.

The Bishop.

Will you apply all your diligence to frame and fashion your own lives, and the lives of your families, according to the doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples of the flock of Christ?

Answer. I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The Bishop.

Will you reverently obey your Ordinary, and other chief Ministers of the Church, and them to whom the charge and government over you is committed, following with a glad Mind and Will their godly admonitions?

Answer. I will endeavour myself, the Lord being my helper.

Then the Bishop laying his hands severally upon the head of every one of them humbly kneeling before him, shall say,

Take thou Authority to execute the Office of a Deacon in the Church of God committed unto thee; In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then shall the Bishop deliver to every one of them the New Testament, saying,

Take thou Authority to read the Gospel in the Church of God, and to preach the same, if thou be thereto licensed by the Bishop himself.

Then one of them appointed by the Bishop shall read,


Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their Lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when he
The Ordering of Deacons.

he cometh, shall find watching. Verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to fit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

Then shall the Bishop proceed in the Communion, and all that are Ordered, shall tarry, and receive the holy Communion the same day with the Bishop.

The Communion ended, after the last Collect and immediately before the Benediction, shall be said these Collects following:

Almighty God, giver of all good things, who of thy great goodness haft vouchsafed to accept and take these thy servants unto the Office of Deacons in thy Church; Make them, we beseech thee, O Lord, to be modest, humble, and constant in their Ministration, to have a ready will to observe all spiritual Discipline; that they having always the testimony of a good conscience, and continuing ever stable and strong in thy Son Christ, may so well behave themselves in this inferior Office, that they may be found worthy to be called unto the higher Ministries in thy Church, through the same thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; to whom be glory and honour, world without end. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be among you, and remain with you always. Amen.

And here it must be declared unto the Deacon, that he must continue in that Office of a Deacon the space of a whole Year (except for reasonable Causes it shall otherwise seem good unto the Bishop) to the intent he may be perfect, and well expert in the things appertaining to the Ecclesiastical Administration. In executing whereof, if he be found faithful and diligent, he may be admitted by his Diocesan to the Order of Priesthood, at the Times appointed in the Canon, or else, on urgent occasion, upon some other Sunday or Holy-day, in the face of the Church, in such Manner and Form as hereafter followeth.
The Form and Manner of Ordering of Priests.

When the Day appointed by the Bishop is come, after Morning Prayer is ended, there shall be a Sermon or Exhortation, declaring the Duty and Office of such as come to be admitted Priests; how necessary that Order is in the Church of Christ, and also how the People ought to esteem them in their Office.

First, the Archdeacon, or in his absence, one appointed in his stead, shall present unto the Bishop, sitting in his Chair near to the holy Table, all them that shall receive the Order of Priesthood that day (each of them being decently habited) and say,

Everend Father in God, I present unto you these persons present, to be admitted to the Order of Priesthood.

The Bishop.

Take heed, that the persons whom ye present unto us, be apt and meet for their learning and godly conversation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honour of God, and the edifying of his Church.

The Archdeacon shall answer,

Have enquired of them, and also examined them, and think them so to be.

Then the Bishop shall say unto the People:

Good people, these are they whom we purpose, God willing, to receive this day into the holy Office of Priesthood: for after due examination we find not to the contrary, but that they be lawfully called to their Function and Ministry, and that they be persons meet for the same. But yet if there be any of you who knoweth any Impediment, or notable crime in any of them, for the which he ought not to be received into this holy Ministry, let him come forth in the Name of God, and shew what the Crime or Impediment is.

And if any great Crime or Impediment be objected, the Bishop shall for cause from Ordering that Person, until such time as the Party accused shall be found clear of that Crime.

Then the Bishop (commending such as shall be found meet to be Ordered, to the Prayers of the Congregation) shall, with the Clergy and People present, sing or say the Litany, with the Prayers, as is before appointed in the Form of Ordering Deacons; save only, that in the proper Suffrage there added, the word [Deacons] shall be omitted, and the word [Priests] inserted instead of it.

Then shall be sung or said the Service for the Communion; with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as followeth.

The Collect.

Almighty God, giver of all good things, who by thy Holy Spirit hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in the Church; Mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the Office of Priesthood; and replenish them so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that both by word and good example, they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and
The Ordering of Priests.

and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

The Epistle. Ephes. iv. 7.

Unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he faith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it, but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended, is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastors and Teachers, for the perfecting of the Saints, for the work of the Ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ; till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ.

After this shall be read for the Gospel, part of the ninth Chapter of Saint Matthew, as followeth.

S. Matth. ix. 36.

When Jesus saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. Then faith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few: Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

Or else this that followeth out of the tenth Chapter of Saint John.

S. John x. 1.

Verily, verily I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door, is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth, and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him; for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them, but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me, are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. I am the good Shepherd: the good Shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming.
The Ordering of Priests.

coming, and leaveth the sheep, and flocketh; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling flocketh, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good Shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one Shepherd.

Then the Bishop, sitting in his chair, shall minister unto every one of them the Oath concerning the King's Supremacy, as it is before set forth in the Form for the Ordering of Deacons.

And that done, he shall say unto them as hereafter followeth:

YOU have heard, brethren, as well in your private examination, as in the exhortation which was now made to you, and in the holy Lessons taken out of the Gospel, and the writings of the Apostles, of what dignity, and of how great importance this Office is, whereunto ye are called. And now again we exhort you in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you have in remembrance, into how high a Dignity, and to how weighty an Office and Charge ye are called: that is to say, To be Messengers, Watchmen, and Stewards of the Lord; to teach, and to premonish, to feed and provide for the Lord's Family; to seek for Christ's sheep, that are dispersed abroad, and for his children who are in the midst of this naughty world, that they may be saved through Christ for ever.

Have always therefore printed in your remembrance, how great a treasure is committed to your charge. For they are the sheep of Christ, which he bought with his death, and for whom he shed his blood. The Church and Congregation whom you must serve, is his Spouse, and his Body. And if it shall happen, the same Church, or any member thereof, do take any hurt or hindrance, by reason of your negligence, ye know the greatness of the fault, and also the horrible punishment that will ensue. Wherefore consider with yourselves the end of the ministry towards the children of God, towards the Spouse, and Body of Christ; and see that you never cease your labour, your care and diligence, until you have done all that lieth in you, according to your bounden duty, to bring all such as are, or shall be committed to your charge, unto that agreement in the faith and knowledge of God, and to that ripeness and perfectness of age in Christ, that there be no place left among you, either for error in religion, or for viciousness in life.

Forasmuch then as your Office is both of so great excellency, and of so great difficulty, ye see with how great care and study ye ought to apply yourselves, as well that ye may shew
The Ordering of Priests.

Shew yourselves dutiful and thankful unto that Lord who hath placed you in so high a Dignity; as also to beware, that neither you yourselves offend, nor be occasion that others offend. Howbeit ye cannot have a mind and will thereto of yourselves; for that will and ability is given of God alone: therefore ye ought, and have need to pray earnestly for his Holy Spirit. And seeing that you cannot by any other means compass the doing of so weighty a work, pertaining to the salvation of man, but with doctrine and exhortation taken out of the holy Scriptures, and with a life agreeable to the same: consider how studious ye ought to be in reading and learning the Scriptures, and in framing the manners both of yourselves, and of them that specially pertain unto you, according to the rule of the same Scriptures: and for this self-same cause, how ye ought to forsake and set aside (as much as you may) all worldly cares and studies.

We have good hope that you have well weighed and pondered these things with yourselves long before this time; and that you have clearly determined, by God's grace, to give yourselves wholly to this Office, whereunto it hath pleased God to call you: so that as much as lieth in you, you will apply yourselves wholly to this one thing, and draw all your cares and studies this way; and that you will continually pray to God the Father, by the mediation of our only Saviour Jesus Christ, for the heavenly assistance of the Holy Ghost; that by daily reading and weighing of the Scriptures, ye may wax riper and stronger in your Ministry; and that ye may so endeavour yourselves from time to time to sanctify the lives of you and yours, and to fashion them after the Rule and Doctrine of Christ, that ye may be wholesome and godly examples, and patterns for the people to follow.

And now that this present Congregation of Christ, here assembled, may also understand your minds and wills in these things, and that this your promise may the more move you to do your duties; ye shall answer plainly to these things, which we, in the Name of God, and of his Church, shall demand of you touching the same.

Do you think in your heart, that you be truly called according to the Will of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the Order of this Church of England, to the Order and Ministry of Priesthood?

Answer. I think it.

The Bishop.

Are you persuaded, that the holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all Doctrine required of necessity for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? and are you determined, out of the said Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach nothing,
The Ordering of Priests.

as required of necessity to eternal salvation, but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the Scripture?

*Answer.* I am so persuaded, and have so determined, by God's grace.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you then give your faithful diligence, always so to minister the Doctrine and Sacraments, and the Discipline of Christ, as the Lord hath commanded, and as this Church and Realm hath received the same, according to the Commandments of God; so that you may teach the people committed to your Cure and Charge, with all diligence to keep and observe the same?

*Answer.* I will so do, by the help of the Lord.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you be ready, with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's word; and to use both publick and private monitions and exhortations, as well to the sick as to the whole, within your Cures, as need shall require, and occasion shall be given?

*Answer.* I will, the Lord being my helper.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you be diligent in prayers, and in reading of the holy Scriptures, and in such studies, as help to the knowledge of the same, laying aside the study of the world and the flesh?

*Answer.* I will endeavour myself so to do, the Lord being my helper.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you be diligent to frame and fashion your own selves and your families, according to the Doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples and patterns to the flock of Christ?

*Answer.* I will apply myself there to, the Lord being my helper.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you maintain and set forwards, as much as lieth in you, quietness, peace, and love among all Christian people, and especially among them that are, or shall be committed to your charge?

*Answer.* I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

**The Bishop.**

**WILL** you reverently obey your Ordinary, and other chief Ministers unto whom is committed the charge and government over you; following with a glad mind and will their godly admonitions, and submitting yourselves to their godly judgements?

*Answer.* I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

Then the Bishop, standing up, shall say,

*A mighty God, who hath given you this will to do all these things; Grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that*
The Ordering of Priests.

that he may accomplish his work which he hath begun in you, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

After this, the Congregation shall be desired, secretly in their Prayers, to make their humble supplications to God for all these things: for the which Prayers there shall be silence kept for a space.

After which shall be sung or said by the Bishop (the persons to be ordained Priests all kneeling) Veni, Creator Spiritus: the Bishop beginning, and the Priests and others that are present, answering by Verses, as followeth.

Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire, And lighten with celestial fire.
Thou the anointing Spirit art, Who dost thy seven-fold gifts impart:
Thy blessed Unction from above Is comfort, life, and fire of love.
Enable with perpetual light The dulness of our blinded sight:
Anoint and cheer our foiled face With the abundance of thy grace:
Keep far our foes, give peace at home; Where thou art guide no ill can come.
Teach us to know the Father, Son, And thee, of both, to be but One:
That through the ages all along, This may be our endless song;
Praise to thy eternal merit, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

That truth and godliness we may Pursue with full desire.
Thou art the very comforter In grief and all distress;  
The heavenly gift of God most high, No tongue can it express.
The fountain and the living spring Of joy celestial;  
The fire so bright, the love so sweet, The Unction spiritual.
Thou in thy gifts art manifold, By them Christ's Church doth stand: In faithful hearts thou writ'st thy law, The finger of God's hand.
According to thy promise, Lord, Thou givest speech with grace:
That thro' thy help, God's praises may Resound in every place.
O Holy Ghost, into our minds Send down thy heav'nly light; Kindle our hearts with fervent zeal, To serve God day and night:
Our weaknesses strengthen and confirm, (For, Lord, thou know'st us frail) That neither devil, world, nor flesh, Against us may prevail.
Put back our enemies far from us, And help us to obtain Peace in our hearts with God and man, (The best, the truest gain;) And grant that thou, being, O Lord, Our leader and our guide, We may escape the snares of sin, And never from thee slide.
Such measures of thy powerful grace Grant, Lord, to us we pray; That thou may'st be our Comforter At the last dreadful day.

A a a 2

Of
Of strife and of dissention
Dissolve, O Lord, the bands,
And knit the knots of peace and love
Throughout all Christian lands.
Grant us the grace that we may know
The Father of all might,
That we of his beloved Son
May gain the blissful sight;
And that we may with perfect faith
ever acknowledge thee,
The Spirit of Father and of Son,
One God in Persons three.
To God the Father laud and praise,
And to his blessed Son,
And to the Holy Spirit of grace,
Co-equal three in One.
And pray we, that our only Lord
Would please his Spirit to send
On all that shall profess his Name,
From hence to the world's end. Amen.

That done, the Bishop shall pray in this wise, and say,
Let us pray.

 Almighty God and heavenly Father, who of thine infinite love
and goodness towards us, hast given to us thy only and most dearly beloved
Son Jesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the Author of everlasting life;
who after he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was
ascended into heaven, sent abroad into the world his Apostles, Prophets,
Evangelists, Doctors, and Pastors; by whose labour and ministry he gathered
together a great flock in all the parts of the world, to set forth the eternal praise of thy holy Name: For

When this Prayer is done, the Bishop, with the Priests present, shall lay their hands severally upon the Head of every one that resolveth the Order of Priesthood; the Receivers humbly kneeling upon their knees, and the Bishop saying,

Receive the Holy Ghost for the Office and Work of a Priest in the Church of God, now committed unto thee by the Imposition of our hands. Whose sins thou dost forgive, they are forgiven; and
The Ordering of Priests.

whose sins thou dost retain, they are retained. And be thou a faithful Dispenser of the Word of God, and of his holy Sacraments; in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then the Bishop shall deliver to every one of them kneeling, the Bible into his hand, saying,

TAKE thou Authority to preach the Word of God, and to minister the holy Sacraments in the Congregation, where thou shalt be lawfully appointed thereunto.

When this is done, the Niceene Creed shall be sung or said; and the Bishop shall after that go on in the service of the Communion, which all they that receive Orders shall take together, and remain in the same place where Hands were laid upon them, until such time as they have received the Communion.

The Communion being done, after the last Collect, and immediately before the Benediction, shall be said these Collects.

MOST merciful Father, we beseech thee to send upon these thy servants thy heavenly blessing; that they may be clothed with righteousness, and that thy word spoken by their mouths, may have such success, that it may never be spoken in vain. Grant also, that we may have grace to hear and receive what they shall deliver out of thy most holy Word, or agreeable to the same, as the means of our salvation; that in all our words and deeds we may seek thy glory, and the increase of thy kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Rejoice, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

THE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

And if on the same day the Order of Deacons be given to some, and the Order of Priesthood to others; the Deacons shall be first presented, and then the Priests; and it shall suffice, that the Litany be once said for both. The Collects shall both be used; first, that for the Deacons, then that for Priests. The Epistle shall be Ephes. iv. 7. to 14. as before in this Office. Immediately after which they that are to be made Deacons, shall take the Oath of Supremacy, be examined, and ordained, as is above prescribed. Then one of them having read the Gospel (which shall be either out of S. Matth. ix. 36. as before in this Office; or else S. Luke xii. 35. to 39. as before in the Form for the Ordering of Deacons) they that are to be made Priests, shall likewise take the Oath of Supremacy, be examined, and ordained, as is in this Office before appointed.
The FORM of Ordaining or Consecrating
OF AN
ARCHBISHOP or BISHOP;
Which is always to be performed upon some
SUNDAY or HOLY-DAY.

When all things are duly prepared in the Church, and set in order, after Morning Prayer is ended, the Archbishop (or some other Bishop appointed) shall begin the Communion Service; in which this shall be,

The Collect.

Almighty God, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy holy Apostles many excellent gifts, and didst charge them to feed thy flock; Give grace, we beseech thee, to all Bishops, the Pastors of thy Church, that they may diligently preach thy Word, and duly administer the godly discipline thereof; and grant to the people, that they may obediently follow the same; that all may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

And another Bishop shall read,
The Epistle. 1 Tim. iii. 1.

This is a true saying, If a man desire the Office of a Bishop, he desireth a good work. A Bishop then must be blameless, the husband

of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre, but patient; not a brawler, not covetous; one that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the Church of God?) Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride, he fall into the condemnation of the devil. Moreover, he must have a good report of them which are without: lest he fall into reproach, and the snare of the devil.

Or this,

From Miletus Paul sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the Church. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, serving the
The Consecration of Bishops.

the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears and temptations, which befel me by the lying in wait of the Jews: And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. And now behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there; save that the Holy Ghost witneseth in every city, saying, That bonds and afflictions abide me. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the Gospel of the grace of God. And now behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God shall see my face no more. Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men. For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the Church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. For I know this, that after my departing, shall grievous wolves enter in among you; not sparing the flock. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. Therefore watch, and remember that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel: yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

¶ Then another Bishop shall read,

Jesus faith to Simon Peter, Simon son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He faith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He faith unto him, Feed my lambs. He faith to him, again the second time, Simon son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He faith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He faith unto him, Feed my sheep. He faith unto him the third time, Simon son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because...
The Consecration of Bishops.

He said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus faith unto him, Feed my sheep.

Or else this: S. John xx. 19.

The same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and faith unto them, Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord. Then faith Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had so said this, he breathed on them, and faith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whose soever sins you remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins you retain, they are retained.

Or this: S. Matth. xxviii. 18.

Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore and teach all nations, baptizing them, in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

After the Gospel, and the Nicene Creed, and the Sermon are ended, the Eleed Bishon (vested with his Racket) shall be presented by two Bishops unto the Archbishop of that province (or to some other Bishop appointed by lawful commission) the Archbishop sitting in his Chair near the Holy Table, and the Bishops that present him, saying,

Most Reverend Father in God, we present unto you this godly and well-learned Man, to be ordained and consecrated Bishop.

Then shall the Archbishop demand the King's Mandate for the Consecration, and cause it to be read. And the Oath touching the acknowledgement of the King's Supremacy, shall be ministered to the Persons elected; as it is set down before in the form for the Ordering of Deacons. And then shall also be ministered unto them the Oath of due Obedience to the Archbishop, as followeth:

The Oath of due Obedience to the Archbishop.

In the Name of God, Amen. I N. chosen Bishop of the Church and See of N. do profess and promise all due reverence and obedience to the Archbishop, and to the Metropolitical Church of N. and to their Successors: So help me God, through Jesus Christ.

This Oath shall not be made at the Consecration of an Archbishop.

Then the Archbishop shall move the Congregation present to pray, saying thus to them:

Brethren, it is written in the Gospel of Saint Luke, That our Saviour Christ continued the whole night in Prayer, before he did choose
choose and send forth his twelve Apostles. It is written also in the Acts of the Apostles, That the Disciples who were at Antioch, did fast and pray, before they laid hands on Paul and Barnabas, and sent them forth. Let us therefore, following the example of our Saviour Christ, and his Apostles, first fall to prayer, before we admit, and send forth this Person presented unto us, to the work, whereunto we trust the Holy Ghost hath called him.

And then shall be said the Litany, as before in the Form of Ordering Deacons: save only, that after this place [That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, &c.] the proper Suffrage there following shall be omitted, and this inserted instead of it.

That it may please thee to bless this our Brother Elected, and to send thy grace upon him, that he may duly execute the Office whereunto he is called, to the edifying of thy Church, and to the honour, praise, and glory of thy Name;

Answer. We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.

Then shall be said this Prayer following.

Almighty God, giver of all good things, who by thy Holy Spirit hast appointed divers Orders of Ministers in thy Church; Mercifully behold this thy servant now called to the Work and Ministry of a Bishop; and replenish him so with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn him with innocency of life, that both by word and deed he may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edifying and well-governing of thy Church, through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

Then the Archbishop, sitting in his Chair, shall say to him that is to be consecrated.

Rother, forasmuch as the holy Scripture, and the ancient Canons command, that we should not be hasty in laying on Hands, and admitting any Person to Government in the Church of Christ, which he hath purchased with no less price than the effusion of his own blood; before I admit you to this Administration, I will examine you in certain Articles, to the end that the Congregation present may have a trial, and bear witness, how you be minded to behave yourself in the Church of God.

Are you persuaded that you be truly called to this Ministry, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the Order of this Realm?

Answer. I am so persuaded.

Bb
The Consecration of Bishops.

The Archbishop.

Are you persuaded, that the holy Scriptures contain sufficiently all Doctrine required of necessity for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined, out of the same holy Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach or maintain nothing, as required of necessity to eternal salvation, but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the same?

Answer. I am so persuaded, and determined, by God's grace.

The Archbishop.

Will you then faithfully exercise yourself in the same holy Scriptures, and call upon God by prayer, for the true understanding of the same; so as you may be able by them to teach and exhort with wholesome Doctrine, and to withstand and convince the gain-sayers?

Answer. I will so do, by the help of God.

The Archbishop.

Are you ready, with all faithful diligence to banish and drive away all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's word; and both privately and openly to call upon and encourage others to the same?

Answer. I am ready, the Lord being my helper.

The Archbishop.

Will you deny all ungodliness and worldly lust, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world; that you may shew yourself in all things an example of good works unto others, that the adversary may be ashamed, having nothing to say against you?

Answer. I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

The Archbishop.

Will you maintain and set forwards, as much as shall lie in you, quietness, love, and peace among all men; and such as be unquiet, disobedient, and criminal within your Diocese, correct and punish, according to such authority as you have by God's Word, and as to you shall be committed by the Ordinance of this Realm?

Answer. I will so do, by the help of God.

The Archbishop.

Will you be faithful in ordaining, founding, or laying hands upon others?

Answer. I will so be, by the help of God.

The Archbishop.

Will you shew yourself gentle, and be merciful for Christ's sake to poor and needy people, and to all strangers destitute of help?

Answer. I will so shew myself, by God's help.
The Consecration of Bishops.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who hath given you a good will to do all these things; Grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that he accomplishing in you, the good work which he hath begun, you may be found perfect and irreprehensible at the latter day through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire, And lighten with celestial fire. Thou the anointing Spirit art, Who dost thy seven-fold gifts impart: Thy blessed Unction from above, Is comfort, life, and fire of love. Enable with perpetual light The dulness of our blinded sight: Anoint and cheer our soiled face With the abundance of thy grace: Keep far our foes, give peace at home; Where thou art guide no ill can come. Teach us to know the Father, Son, And thee, of both, to be but One: That through the ages all along, This may be our endless song; Praise to thy eternal merit, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Or this.

Ome, Holy Ghost, eternal God, Proceeding from above, Both from the Father and the Son, The God of peace and love; Visit our minds, into our hearts Thy heav’nly grace insire; That truth and godliness we may Pursue with full desire. Thou art the very comforter In grief and all distress; The fountain and the living spring Of joy celestial; The fire so bright, the love so sweet, The Union spiritual.

Thou in thy gifts art manifold, By them Christ’s Church doth stand; In faithful hearts thou writ’st thy law, The finger of God’s hand. According to thy promise, Lord, Thou givest speech with grace: That through thy help, God’s praise may Resound in every place.

O Holy Ghost, into our minds Send down thy heav’nly light; Kindle our hearts with fervent zeal, To serve God day and night: Our weakness strengthen and confirm, (For, Lord, thou know’st us frail) That neither devil, world, nor flesh, Against us may prevail. Put back our enemies far from us, And help us to obtain Peace.
The Consecration of Bishops.

A

Mighty God, and most merciful Father, who of thine infinite goodness hast given thine only and dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the Author of everlasting life; who after that he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, poured down his gifts abundantly upon men, making some Apostles, some Prophets, some Evangelists, some Pastors and Doctors, to the edifying and making perfect his Church; Grant, we beseech thee, to this thy Servant such grace, that he may evermore be ready to spread abroad thy Gospel, the glad tidings of reconciliation with thee; and use the authority given him, not to destruction, but to salvation; not to hurt, but to help: so that as a wise and faithful servant, giving to thy Family their portion in due season, he may at last be received into everlasting joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord; who with thee and the Holy Ghost liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. Amen.

Peace in our hearts with God and man, (The best, the truest gain;) And grant that thou, being, O Lord, Our leader and our guide, We may escape the snares of sin, And never from thee slide. Such measures of thy powerful grace Grant, Lord, to us we pray; That thou mayst be our Comforter At the last dreadful day. Of strife and of dissention Dissolve, O Lord, the bands, And knit the knots of peace and love Throughout all Christian lands. Grant us the grace that we may know The Father of all might, That we of his beloved Son May gain the blissful light; And that we may with perfect faith ever acknowledge thee, The Spirit of Father and of Son, One God in Persons three. To God the Father laud and praise, And to his blessed Son, And to the Holy Spirit of grace, Co-equal three in One. And pray we, that our only Lord Would please his Spirit to send On all that shall profess his Name, From hence to the world's end. Amen. That ended, the Archbishop shall say,

Lord, hear our prayer; Answer. And let our cry come unto thee.

Then the Archbishop and Bishops present shall lay their Hands upon the Head of the Elected Bishop, kneeling before them upon his knees, the Archbishop saying,

Receive the Holy Ghost for the Office and Work of a Bishop in the Church of God, now committed unto thee by the Imposition of
The Consecration of Bishops.

of our Hands; In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen. And remember that thou stir up the grace of God which is given thee by this Imposition of our Hands: for God hath not given us the spirit of fear, but of power and love, and soberness.

Then the Archbishop shall deliver him the Bible, saying,

Give heed unto Reading, Exhortation, and Doctrine. Think upon the things contained in this Book. Be diligent in them, that the increase coming thereby, may be manifest unto all men. Take heed unto thyself, and to Doctrine, and be diligent in doing them: for by so doing thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. Be to the flock of Christ a shepherd, not a wolf; feed them, devour them not. Hold up the weak, heal the sick, bind up the broken, bring again the out-cafts, seek the lost. Be so merciful, that you be not too remiss; so minister discipline, that you forget not mercy: that when the chief Shepherd shall appear, you may receive the never-fading crown of Glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then the Archbishop shall proceed in the Communion-service, with whom the new consecrated Bishop, (with others,) shall also communicate.

And for the last Collect, immediately before the Benediction, shall be said these Prayers.

Most merciful Father, we beseech thee to send down upon this thy servant thy heavenly blessing; and so endue him with thy Holy Spirit, that he preaching thy word, may not only be earnest to reprove, beseech and rebuke with all patience and doctrine; but also may be to such as believe, a wholesome example in word, in conversation, in love, in faith, in chastity, and in purity; that faithfully fulfilling his course, at the latter day he may receive the crown of righteousness laid up by the Lord, the righteous Judge, who liveth and reigneth one God with the Father and the Holy Ghost, world without end. Amen.

Prevent us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

A FORM
A FORM of PRAYER with THANKSGIVING

To be used yearly upon the Fifth Day of November; for the happy Deliverance of King JAMES I. and the three Estates of ENGLAND, from the most traiterous and bloody-intended Maffacre by Gunpowder: And also for the happy Arrival of his Majesty King WILLIAM on this Day, for the Deliverance of our Church and Nation.

The Minister of every Parish shall give warning to his Parishioners publicly in the Church, at Morning Prayer the Sunday before, for the due observance of the said Day. And after Morning Prayer, or Preaching, upon the said Fifth Day of November, shall read publicly, distinctly, and plainly, the Act of Parliament made in the Third Year of King James the First, for the observance of it.

The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy-days in all things; except where it is hereafter otherwise appointed.

If this Day shall happen to be Sunday, only the Collect proper for that Sunday shall be added to this Office in its place.

Morning Prayer shall begin with these Sentences.

The Lord is full of compassion and mercy: long-suffering, and of great goodness. Psal. ciii. 8.

He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever. v. 9.

He hath not dealt with us after our sins: nor rewarded us according to our wickedness. v. 10.

Instead of Venite exultemus, shall this Hymn following be used; one Verse by the Priest, and another by the Clerk and People.

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever. Ps. cvii. 1.

Let them give thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed: and delivered from the band of the enemy. v. 2.

Many a time have they fought against me from my youth up: may Israel now say. Psal. cxxix. 1.

Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up: but they have not prevailed against me. v. 2.

They have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause: yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul. Psal. xxxv. 7.

They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves. Psal lvii. 7.

Great is our Lord, and great is his power: yea, and his wisdom is infinite. Psal. cxlvii. 5.

The Lord setteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground. v. 6.

Let
Gunpowder Treason.

Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine own self. Psal. lxxx. 17.

And so will not we go back from thee: O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name. v. 18.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Proper Psalms. lxiv, cxxiv, cxxv.

¶ Proper Lessons
The First, 2 Sam. xxii.

Te Deum.

The second, Acts xxiii.

Jubilate.

¶ In the Suffrages after the Creed, these shall be inserted and used for the King.

Priest. O Lord, save the King;
People. Who putteth his trust in thee.

Priest. Send him help from thy holy place;
People. And evermore mightily defend him.

Priest. Let his enemies have no advantage against him;
People. Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

¶ Instead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, shall these two be used.

A mighty God, who hast in all ages shewed thy power and mercy in the miraculous and gracious deliverances of thy Church, and in the protection of righteous and religious Kings and States, professing thy holy and eternal truth, from the wicked conspiracies, and malicious practices of all the enemies thereof; We yield thee our unfeigned thanks and praise, for the wonderful and mighty deliverance of our gracious Sovereign King James the First, the Queen, the Prince, and all the Royal Branches, with the Nobility, Clergy, and Commons of England, then assembled in Parliament, by Popish treachery appointed as sheep to the slaughter, in a most barbarous and savage manner, beyond the examples of former ages. From this unnatural Conspiracy, not our merit, but thy mercy; not our foresight, but thy providence delivered us: And therefore not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name be ascribed all honour and glory in all Churches of the Saints, from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Acept also, most gracious God, of our unfeigned thanks, for filling our hearts again with joy and gladness, after the time that thou hadst afflicted us, and putting a new song into our mouths, by bringing His Majesty King William, upon this Day, for the deliverance of our Church and Nation from Popish tyranny and arbitrary power. We adore
adore the wisdom and justice of thy providence, which so timely interposed in our extreme danger, and disappointed all the designs of our enemies. We beseech thee, give us such a lively and lasting sense of what thou diest then, and hast since that time done for us, that we may not grow secure and careless in our obedience, by presuming upon thy great and undeserved goodness; but that it may lead us to repentance, and move us to be the more diligent and zealous in all the duties of our Religion, which thou hast in a marvelous manner preserved to us. Let truth and justice, brotherly kindness and charity, devotion and piety, concord and unity, with all other virtues, so flourish among us, that they may be the stability of our times, and make this Church a praise in the earth. All which we humbly beg for the sake of our blessed Lord and Saviour. Amen.

A Mighty God, and heavenly Father, who of thy gracious providence, and tender mercy towards us, didst prevent the malice and imaginations of our enemies, by discovering and confounding their horrible and wicked enterprise, plotted and intended this day to have been executed against the King, and the whole State of England, for the subversion of the Government and Religion established among us; and didst likewise upon this day wonderfully conduct thy Servant King William, and bring him safely into England, to preserve us from the attempts of our enemies to bereave us of our Religion and laws; We most humbly praise and magnify thy most glorious Name for thy unspeakable goodness towards us, expressed in both these acts of thy mercy. We confess it has been of thy mercy alone, that we are not consumed: for our sins have cried to Heaven against us, and our iniquities justly called for vengeance upon us. But thou hast not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us after our iniquities; nor given us over, as we deserved, to be a prey to our enemies; but hast in mercy delivered us from their malice, and preserved us from death and destruction. Let the consideration of this thy repeated goodness, O Lord, work in us true repentance, that iniquity may not be our ruin: And increase in us more and more a lively faith and love, fruitful in all holy obedience, that thou mayest still continue thy favour, with the light of thy Gospel, to us and our posterity for evermore; and that for thy dear Son's sake Jesus Christ, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

In the end of the Litany (which shall always this Day be used) after the Collect [We humbly beseech thee, O Father, &c.] shall this be said which followeth.
Gunpowder Treason.

Instead of the Prayer [In time of War and Tumults] shall be used this Prayer following.

O Lord, who didst this Day discover the snares of death that were laid for us, and didst wonderfully deliver us from the same; Be thou still our mighty Protector, and scatter our enemies that delight in blood: Infatuate and defeat their counsels, abate their pride, affwage their malice, and confound their devices. Strengthen the hands of our gracious Sovereign King GEORGE, and all that are put in authority under him, with judgement and justice, to cut off all such workers of iniquity, as turn Religion into Rebellion, and Faith into Faction; that they may never prevail against us, or triumph in the ruin of thy Church among us: but that our gracious Sovereign, and his Realms, being preserved in thy true Religion, and by thy merciful goodness protected in the same, we may all duly serve thee, and give thee thanks in thy holy congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. xiii. 1.

Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power, but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: for he is the minister of God to
Gunpowder Treason.

This Sentence is to be read at the Offertory.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them; for this is the law and the prophets. S. Matth. vii. 12.

After the Prayer for the Church militant, this following Prayer is to be used.

O God, whose Name is excellent in all the earth, and thy glory above the heavens; who on this day didst miraculously preserve our Church and State from the secret contrivance and hellish malice of Popish conspirators; and on this day also didst begin to give us a mighty deliverance from the open tyranny and oppression of the same cruel and blood-thirsty enemies; We bless and adore thy glorious Majesty, as for the former, so for this thy late marvellous loving-kindness to our Church and Nation, in the preservation of our religion and liberties. And we humbly pray, that the devout sense of this thy repeated mercy may renew and increase in us a spirit of love and thankfulness to thee its only Author; a spirit of peaceable submission and obedience to our gracious Sovereign Lord King GEORGE; and a spirit of fervent zeal for our holy religion, which thou hast so wonderfully rescued, and established a blessing to us and our posterity. And this we beg for Jesus Christ his fake. Amen.

A FORM
A FORM of PRAYER with FASTING, to be used yearly upon the Thirtieth Day of January, being the day of the Martyrdom of the Blessed King CHARLES the First; to implore the mercy of God, that neither the Guilt of that sacred and innocent Blood, nor those other sins, by which God was provoked to deliver up both us and our King into the hands of cruel and unreasonable men, may at any time hereafter be visited upon us, or our posterity.

If this Day shall happen to be Sunday, this form of Prayer shall be used and the Fast kept the next Day following. And upon the Lord's Day next before the Day to be kept, at Morning Prayer, immediately after the Nicene Creed, notice shall be given for the due observance of the said Day.

The Service of the Day shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy-days in all things, except where it is in this Office otherwise appointed.

The Order for MORNING PRAYER.

He that ministereth, shall begin with one or more of these Sentences.

O the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us. Dan. ix. 9, 10.

Correct us, O Lord, but with judgment: not in thine anger, lest thou bring us to nothing, Jer. x. 24.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for in thy fight shall no man living be justified. Psal. cxliii. 2.

Thou art just, O Lord, in all that is brought upon us: for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly. Neh. ix. 33.

Nevertheless, our feet were almost gone: our tredings had well-nigh flipped. Psal. lxxiii. 2.

For why? we were grieved at the wicked: we did also see the ungodly in such prosperity. ver. 3.

The people stood up, and the rulers took counsel together: against the Lord, and against his Anointed. Psal. ii. 2.

They cast their heads together with one consent: and were confederate against him. Psal. lxxxiii. 5.

He heard the blasphemy of the multitude, and fear was on every side: while they conspired together against him, to take away his life. Psal. xxxi. 15.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and just are thy judgements! Psal. cxix. 137.
King Charles the Martyr.

They spoke against him with false tongues, and compassed him about with words of hatred: and fought against him without a cause. Psal. cix. 2.

Yea, his own familiar friends, whom he trusted: they that eat of his bread, laid great wait for him. Psal. xli. 9.

They rewarded him evil for good: to the great discomfort of his soul. Psal. xxxv. 12.

They took their counsel together, saying, God hath forsaken him: perfect him, and take him, for there is none to deliver him. Psal. lxxi. 9.

The breath of our nostrils, the Anointed of the Lord was taken in their pits: of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall be safe. Lam. iv. 20.

The adversary and the enemy entered into the gates of Jerusalem: saying, When shall he die, and his name perish? ver. 12. Psal. xli. 5.

Let the sentence of guiltiness proceed against him: and now that he lieth, let him rise up no more. ver. 8.

False witnesses also did rise up against him: they laid to his charge things that he knew not. Psal.xxxv.11.

For the sins of the people, and the iniquities of the priests: they shed the blood of the just in the midst of Jerusalem. Lam. iv. 13.

O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man; Gen. xlix. 6.

Even the man of thy right hand: the Son of man, whom thou badst made so strong for thine own self. Psal. lxxx. 17.

In the fight of the unwise he seemed to die: and his departure was taken for misery. Wisd. iii. 2.

They fools counted his life madness, and his end to be without honour: but he is in peace. Wisd. v. 4. & iii. 3.

For though he was punished in the sight of men: yet was his hope full of immortality. Wisd. iii. 4.

How is he numbered with the children of God: and his lot is among the saints! Wisd. v. 5.

But, O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth, thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth: be favourable and gracious unto Sion. Psal. xciv. 1. & li. 18.

Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people, whom thou hast redeemed: and lay not innocent blood to our charge. Deut. xxi. 8.

O shut not up our souls with sinners: nor our lives with the blood-thirsty. Psal. xxvi. 9.

Deliver us from blood-guiltless, O God, thou that art the God of our salvation: and our tongues shall sing of thy righteousness. Psal. li. 14.

For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickedness: neither shall any evil dwell with thee. Psal. v. 4.

Thou wilt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord abhors both the blood-thirsty and deceitful man. ver. 6.

O how
King Charles the Martyr.

O how suddenly do they consume: perish, and come to a fearful end! Psal. lxxxiii. 18.

Yea, even like as a dream, when one awaketh: so didst thou make their image to vanish out of the city. ver. 19.

Great and marvellous are thy works, O Lord God Almighty: just and true are thy ways, O King of saints! Rev. xv. 3.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and just are thy judgements! Ps. cxix. 137.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost; As it was in the beginning, is now and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

¶ Proper Psalms. ix, x, xi.

¶ Proper Lessons.

The First, 2 Sam. i.

The second, S. Mattb. xxvii.

In stead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, shall these two, which next follow, be used.

O Most mighty God, terrible in thy judgements, and wonderful in thy doings toward the children of men; who in thy heavy displeasure didst suffer the life of our gracious Sovereign King Charles the First, to be (as this day) taken away by the hands of cruel and bloody men: We thy sinful creatures here assembled before thee, do, in the behalf of all the people of this land, humbly confess, that they were the crying sins of this Nation, which brought down this heavy judgement upon us. But, O gracious God, when thou makest inquisition for blood, lay not the guilt of this innocent blood (the shedding whereof nothing but the blood of thy Son can expiate,) lay it not to the charge of the People of this land; nor let it ever be required of us, or our posterity. Be merciful, O Lord, be merciful unto thy people, whom thou hast redeemed; and be not angry with us for ever: But pardon us for thy mercies sake, through the merits of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Blessed Lord, in whose sight the death of thy saints is precious; We magnify thy Name for thine abundant grace bestowed upon our martyred Sovereign; by which he was enabled so cheerfully to follow the steps of his blessed Master and Saviour, in a constant meek suffering of all barbarous indignities, and at last resisting unto blood; and even then, according to the same pattern, praying for his murderers. Let his memory, O Lord, be ever blessed among us; that we may follow the example of his courage and constancy, his meekness and patience, and great charity. And grant, that this our land may be freed from the vengeance of his righteous blood, and thy mercy glorified in the forgiveness of our sins: and all for Jesus Christ his sake, our only mediator and Advocate. Amen.

¶ In
King Charles the Martyr.

In the end of the Litany (which shall always on this Day be used) immediately after the Collect [We humbly beseech thee, O Father, &c.] the three Collects next following are to be read.

Lord, we beseech thee, mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those who confess their sins unto thee; that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Most mighty God and merciful Father, who hast compassion upon all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made; who wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from his sin, and be saved; Mercifully forgive us our trespasses; receive and comfort us, who are grieved and wearied with the burden of our sins. Thy property is always to have mercy; to thee only it appertaineth to forgive sins. Spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed; enter not into judgement with thy servants, who are vile earth and miserable sinners; but so turn thine anger from us, who meekly acknowledge our vileness, and truly repent us of our faults; and so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

TURN thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned. Be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, Who turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying. For thou art a merciful God, Full of compassion, long-suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, And in thy wrath thinkest upon mercy. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare them, And let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, And after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us, Through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the Communion Service, after the Prayer for the King [Almighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, &c.] instead of the Collect for the Day, shall these two be used.

O most mighty God, &c. As in the Morning Prayers.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. ii. 13.

Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the King, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Ho-
nour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King. Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear, not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. For this is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently; this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called; because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps; who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth.


Here was a certain housholder which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. Again, he sent other servants, more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir, come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him. When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

After the Nicene Creed, shall be read, instead of the Sermon for that Day, the first and second parts of the Homily against Disobedience and wilful Rebellion, set forth by Authority; or the Minister, who officiates, shall preach a Sermon of his own composing upon the same argument.

In the Offertory shall this Sentence be read:

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them: for this is the law and the prophets. S. Matth. vii. 12.

After the Prayer [For the whole State of Christ's Church, &c.] these two Collects following shall be used.

O Lord, our heavenly Father, who didst not punish us as our sins have deserved, but hast in the midst of judgement remembered mercy; We acknowledge it thine especial favour, that though for our many and great provocations, thou didst suffer thine Anointed, blessed King Charles the First (as on this day) to fall into the hands of violent and blood-thirsty men, and
King Charles the Martyr.

barbarously to be murdered by them; yet thou didst not leave us for ever, as sheep without a shepherd; but by thy gracious providence didst miraculously preserve the undoubted Heir of his Crowns, our then gracious Sovereign King Charles the Second, from his bloody enemies, hiding him under the shadow of thy wings, until their tyranny was overpast; and didst bring him back, in thy good appointed time, to sit upon the throne of his Father; and together with the Royal Family, didst restore to us our ancient Government in Church and State. For these thy great and unspeakable mercies, we render to thee our most humble and unfeigned thanks; beseeching thee still to continue thy gracious protection over the whole Royal Family; and to grant to our gracious Sovereign King GEORGE, a long and a happy Reign over us: So we that are thy people, will give thee thanks for ever, and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

And grant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Order for EVENING PRAYER.

The Hymn appointed to be used at Morning Prayer, instead of Venite exultemus, shall here also be used before the Proper Psalms.

Righteous art thou, O Lord, &c.

Proper Psalms. lxxxix, xciv, lxxxv.

Proper Lessons.
The First, Jer. xii. or Dan. ix. to ver. 22.
The Second, Hebrews xi. ver 32. and xii. to ver. 7.

Instead of the first Collective at Evening Prayer, shall these two, which next follow, be used.

O Almighty Lord God, who by thy wisdom not only guidest and ordertest all things most suitably to thine own justice; but also performest thy pleasure in such a manner, that we cannot but acknowledge thee to be righteous in all thy ways, and holy in all thy works: We thy sinful people do here fall down before thee, confessing that thy judgments were right, in permitting cruel men, sons of Belial (as on this day) to imbrue their hands in the blood of thine Anointed; We having drawn down the same upon ourselves, by the great and long provocations of our sins against thee. For which we do therefore here humble ourselves before thee; beseeching thee to deliver this Nation from blood-guiltiness (that
King Charles the Martyr.

(that of this day especially) and to turn from us, and our posterity, all those judgements, which we by our sins have worthily deserved: Grant this, for the all-sufficient merits of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

Blessed God, just and powerful, who didst permit thy dear Servant, our dread Sovereign King Charles the First, to be (as upon this day) given up to the violent outrages of wicked men; to be spitefully used, and at last murdered by them: Though we cannot reflect upon so foul an act, but with horror and astonishment; yet do we most gratefully commemorate the glories of thy grace, which then shined forth in thine Anointed; whom thou waft pleased, even at the hour of death, to endue with an eminent measure of exemplary patience, meekness, and charity, before the face of his cruel enemies. And albeit thou didst suffer them to proceed to such an height of violence, as to kill him, and to take possession of his Throne; yet didst thou in great mercy preserve his Son, whose right it was; and at length by a wonderful providence bring him back, and set him thereon; to restore thy true Religion, and to settle Peace amongst us: for these thy great mercies we glorify thy Name, through Jesus Christ our blessed Saviour. Amen.

 Immediately after the Collect [Lighten our darkness, &c.] shall these three next following be used.

O Lord, we beseech, &c. As before at Morning Prayer.

O most mighty God, &c. Turn thou us, &c.

Immediately before the Prayer of S. Chrysostom, shall this Collect which next followeth be used:

Almighty and everlasting God whose righteousness is like the strong mountains, and thy judgements like the great deep; and who, by that barbarous murder (as on this day) committed upon the sacred person of thine Anointed, hast taught us that neither the greatest of Kings, nor the best of men, are more secure from violence than from natural death: Teach us also hereby so to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. And grant, that neither the splendor of any thing that is great, nor the conceit of any thing that is good in us, may withdraw our eyes from looking upon ourselves as sinful dust and ashes; but that, according to the example of this thy blessed Martyr, we may press forward to the prize of the high calling that is before us; in faith and patience, humility and meekness, mortification and self-denial, charity and constant perseverance unto the end: And all this for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ his fake; to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

A Form
A FORM of PRAYER with THANKSGIVING to Almighty God, for having put an end to the Great Rebellion, by the Restitution of the King and Royal Family, and the Restoration of the Government after many years Interruption: which unspeakable Mercies were wonderfully completed upon the Twenty-ninth of May, in the Year 1660. And in Memory thereof, that Day in every Year is by Act of Parliament, appointed to be for ever kept holy.

The Act of Parliament made in the Twelfth, and confirmed in the Thirteenth Year of King Charles the Second, for the Observation of the Twenty-ninth Day of May yearly, as a Day of Publick Thanksgiving, is to be read publicly in all Churches at Morning Prayer, immediately after the Nicene Creed, on the Lord's Day next before every such Twenty-ninth of May, and notice shall be given for the due observation of the said Day.

The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy-days, except where it is in this Office otherwise appointed.

If this Day shall happen to be Ascension-day, or Whitunday, the Collects of this Office are to be added to the Offices of those Festivals in their proper places: If it be Monday or Tuesday in Whit-fun-week, or Trinity-Sunday, the Proper Psalms appointed for this Day, instead of those of ordinary Course, shall be also used, and the Collects added as before: and in all these cases the rest of this Office shall be omitted: but if it shall happen to be any other Sunday, this whole Office shall be used, as it followeth entirely. And what Festival fore bellow shall happen to fall upon this solemn Day of Thanksgiving, the following Hymn appointed instead of Venite exultemus, shall be constantly used.

Morning Prayer, shall begin with these Sentences.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesse, though we have rebelled against him: neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us. Dan. ix. 9, 10.

It is of the Lord's mercies that we were not consumed: because his compassions fail not. Lam. iii 22.

My song shall be alway of the loving-kindness of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing forth his truth from one generation to another. Psal. lxxxix. 1.

The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance. Psal. cxi. 4.

Who can express the noble acts of the Lord: or show forth all his praise? Psal. cvi. 2.

The works of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that have pleasure therein. Psal. cxi. 2.

The Lord setteth up the meek: and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground. Psal. cxlvii. 6.

The Lord executeth righteousness and judgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong. Psal. ciii. 6.

For
The King's Restoration.

There are they fallen, all that work wickedness: they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand. Psal. xxxvi. 12.

The Lord hath been mindful of us, and he shall bless us: even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron. Psal. cxv. 12.

He shall bless them that fear the Lord: both small and great. ver. 13.

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men! Psal. cvii. 21.

That they would offer unto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his works with gladness! ver. 22.

And not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderful works that he hath done. Psal. lxxviii. 4.

That our posterity may also know them, and the children that are yet unborn: and not be as their forefathers, a faithless and stubborn generation. ver. 6, 9.

Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord, in the congregations: from the ground of the heart. Psal. lxviii. 26.

Praised be the Lord daily: even the God who helpeth us, and poureth his benefits upon us. ver. 19.

O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end: but establish thou the righteous. Psal. vii. 9.

Let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee: and let all such
The King's Restoration.

as love thy salvation, say alway, The
Lord be praised. Psal. xl. 19.
Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

¶ Proper Psalms. cxxiv, cxxvi,
cxxix, cxviii.
¶ Proper Lessons.
The first, 2 Sam. xix. ver. 9. or
Numb. xvi. Te Deum.
The second, The Epistle of S. Jude.

¶ The Suffrages next after the Creed, shall
stand thus:
Priest. O Lord, shew thy mercy
upon us;
Answer. And grant us thy salvation.
Priest. O Lord, save the King;
Answer. Who putteth his trust in thee.
Priest. Send him help from thy
holy place;
Answer. And evermore mightily
defend him.
Priest. Let his enemies have no
advantage against him;
Answer. Let not the wicked ap­
proach to hurt him.
Priest. Endue thy Ministers with
righteousness;
Answer. And make thy chosen
people joyful.
Priest. Give peace in our time,
O Lord;
Answer. Because there is none o­
ther that fighteth for us, but only
thou, O God.
Priest. Be unto us, O Lord, a
strong tower;
Answer. From the face of our enemies.

O Almighty God, who art a strong
tower of defence unto thy ser­
vants against the face of their ene­
 mies; We yield thee praise and thank­
giving for the wonderful deliverance of
these Kingdoms from The Great
Rebellion, and all the miseries and
oppressions consequent thereupon,
under which they had so long groan­
ed. We acknowledge it thy goodness,
that we were not utterly delivered
over as a prey unto them; befeeching
thee still to continue such thy mer­
cies towards us; that all the world
may know, that thou art our Saviour
and mighty Deliverer, through Jesus
Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Lord God of our salvation, who
haft been exceedingly gracious
unto this land, and by thy miraculous
providence didst deliver us out of our
miserable confusions, by restoring to
us, and to his own just and undoubt­
ed rights, our then most gracious
Sovereign Lord King Charles the Se­
cond, notwithstanding all the power
and malice of his enemies; and
by placing him on the Throne of these
Kingdoms, didst restore also unto us
the publick and free profession of thy
true Religion and Worship, together
with our former peace and prospe­
ritv, to the great comfort and joy of
our hearts: We are here now before
thee,
The King's Restoration.

Thee, with all due thankfulness to acknowledge thine unspeakable goodness herein, as upon this Day, shewed unto us, and to offer unto thee our sacrifice of praise for the same; humbly beseeching thee to accept this our unfeigned, though unworthy oblation of ourselves; vowing all holy obedience, in thought, word, or work, unto thy Divine Majesty; and promising all loyal and dutiful allegiance to thine Anointed Servant now set over us, and to his heirs after him: whom we beseech thee to bless with all increase of grace, honour, and happiness in this world, and to crown him with immortality and glory in the world to come, for Jesus Christ his sake, our only Lord and Saviour. Amen.

In the end of the Litany (which shall always this Day be used) after the Collect [We humbly beseech thee, O Father, &c.] shall this be said which next followeth:

A Almighty God, who hast in all ages shewed forth thy power and mercy in the miraculous and gracious deliverances of thy Church, and in the protection of righteous and religious Kings and States, professing thy holy and eternal truth, from the malicious conspiracies, and wicked practices of all their enemies; We yield unto thee our unfeigned thanks and praise, as for the many other great and publick mercies, so especially for that signal and wonderful deliverance, by thy wife and good Providence, as upon this day completed, and vouchsafed to our then most gracious Sovereign King Charles the Second, and all the Royal Family, and in them to this whole Church and State, and all orders and degrees of men in both; from the unnatural rebellion, usurpation, and tyranny of ungodly and cruel men, and from the sad confusions and ruin thereupon ensuing. From all these, O gracious and merciful Lord God, not our merit, but thy mercy; not our foresight, but thy Providence; not our own arm but thy right hand and thine arm did rescue and deliver us. And therefore not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name be ascribed all honour and glory, and praise, with most humble and hearty thanks in all Churches of the Saints; Even so, blessed be the Lord our God, who alone doeth wondrous things; and blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour. Amen.

In the Communion Service immediately before the reading of the Epistle, shall these two Collects be used, instead of the Collect for the King, and the Collect of the Day.

O Almighty God, &c. As before at Morning salvation, &c.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. ii. 11.

Early beloved, I beseech you as strangers, and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against
against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the King, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men; Love the brotherhood; Fear God; Honour the King.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xxii. 16.

And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he said unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then said he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's: and unto God, the things that are God's. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

† In the Offertory shall this Sentence be read.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. S. Matth. vii. 21.

† After the Prayer [For the whole State of Christ's Church, &c.] this Collect following shall be used.

Almighty God, and heavenly Father, who of thine infinite and unspeakable goodness towards us, didst in a most extraordinary and wonderful manner disappoint and overthrow the wicked designs of those traiterous, heady, and high-minded men, who, under the pretence of Religion, and thy most holy Name, had contrived, and well-nigh effectèd the utter destruction of this Church and Kingdom; As we do this day most heartily and devoutly adore and magnify thy glorious Name for this thine infinite goodness already vouchsafed to us; so we do most humbly beseech thee to continue thy grace and favour towards us, that no such dismal calamity may ever again fall upon us. Infatuate and defeat all the secret counsels of deceitful and wicked men against us: Abate their pride, a-
A Form of Prayer for the 25th of October.

swage their malice, and confound their devices. Strengthen the hands of our gracious Sovereign King GEORGE, and all that are put in authority under him, with judgement and justice, to cut off all such workers of iniquity, as turn Religion into Rebellion, and Faith into Faction; that they may never again prevail against us, nor triumph in the ruin of the Monarchy and thy church among us. Protect and defend our Sovereign Lord the King with the whole Royal Family, from all Treasons and Conspiracies. Be unto him an helmet of salvation, and a strong tower of defence against the face of all his enemies: Clothe them with shame and confusion; but upon himself and his posterity let the Crown for ever flourish. So we thy people and the sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever, and will always be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our only Saviour and Redeemer; to whom, with thee, O Father, and the Holy Ghost, be glory in the Church throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

A FORM of PRAYER with THANKSGIVING to Almighty God, to be used in all Churches and Chapels within this Realm, every Year, upon the Twenty-fifth day of October; being the Day on which His majesty began his happy reign.

| The Service shall be the same with the usual Office for Holy-Days in all things; except where it is in this Office otherwise appointed. |
| If this Day shall happen to be Sunday, this whole Office shall be used, as it followeth, entirely. |

Morning Prayer shall begin with these Sentences.

Exhort that, first of all, Supplications, Prayers, Intercessions, and giving of Thanks be made for all men; for Kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty: For this is good and acceptable unto God our Saviour. 1 Tim. ii. 1, 2, 3.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us: but if we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 S. John i. 8, 9.
A Form of Prayer

Instead of Venite exultemus, the Hymn following shall be said or sung: one Verse by the Priest, and another by the Clerk and People.

O Lord our Governor: how excellent is thy Name in all the world! Psal. viii. 1.

Lord, what is man, that thou hast such respect unto him: or the son of man, that thou so regardest him? Psal. cxliv. 3.

The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance. Psal. cxi. 4.

O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men! Psal. cvii. 21.

Behold, O God our Defender: and look upon the face of thine Anointed. Psal. lxxxiv. 9.

O hold thou up his goings in thy paths: that his footsteps slip not. Psal. xvii. 5.

Grant the King a long life: and make him glad with the joy of thy countenance. Psal. lxi. 6. & xxi. 6.

Let him dwell before thee for ever: O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him. Psal. lxii. 7.

In his time let the righteous flourish: and let peace be in all our borders. Psal. lxxii. 7. & cxxvii. 14.

As for his enemies, clothe them with shame: but upon himself let his crown flourish. Psal. cxxxii. 19.

Blessed be the Lord God; even the God of Israel: which only doeth wondrous things. Psal. lxvii. 18.

And blessed be the Name of his Majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. Amen. Amen, ver. 19.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

† Proper Psalms. xx, xxi, cii.

† Proper Lessons.
The first, Joshua i. to the end of the Ninth Verse.

Te Deum.
The second, Rom. xiii.

Jubilate Deo.

† The Suffrages next after the Creed shall stand thus:

Priest. O Lord, shew thy mercy upon us;
Answ. And grant us thy salvation.

Priest. O Lord, save the King;
Answ. Who putteth his trust in thee.

Priest. Send him help from thy holy place;
Answ. And evermore mightily defend him.

Priest. Let his enemies have no advantage against him;
Answ. Let not the wicked approach to hurt him.

Priest. Endue thy Ministers with righteousness;
Answ. And make thy chosen people joyful.

Priest. O Lord, save thy people;
Answ. And bless thine inheritance.

Priest. Give peace in our time;
O Lord;

Answ.
for the Twenty-fifth of October.

Anfw. Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

Priest. Be unto us, O Lord, a strong tower;

Anfw. From the face of our enemies.

Priest. O Lord, hear our prayer;

Anfw. And let our cry come unto thee.

Instead of the first Collect at Morning Prayer, shall be used this following Collect of Thanksgiving, for His Majesty's Accession to the Throne.

A Almighty God, who rulest over all the kingdoms of the world, and dispoſeft of them according to thy good pleasure; We yield thee unfeigned thanks, for that thou waft pleased, as on this Day, to place thy Servant, our Sovereign Lord King GEORGE upon the Throne of these Realms. Let thy wisdom be his guide, and let thine arm strengthen him; let justice, truth, and holiness, let peace and love, and all thofe virtues that adorn the Christian profeffion, flourish in his days: direct all his counsels and endeavours to thy glory, and the welfare of his people; and give us grace to obey him cheerfully and willingly for conscience sake; that neither our sinful passions, nor our private intereſts, may disappoint his cares for the publick good: let him always poſſefs the hearts of his people, that they may never be wanting in honour to his Perſon, and dutiful submifion to his Authority: let his Reign be long and prosperous, and crown him with immortality in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the end of the Litany (which shall alway be used upon this Day) after the Collect [We humbly beſeech thee, O Father, &c.] shall the following Prayer, for the King, and Royal Family be used.

O Lord our God, who upholdest and governest all things in heaven and earth, receive our humble prayers, with our hearty thanksgivings, for our Sovereign Lord GEORGE, as on this Day, let over us by thy grace and providence to be our King; and fo together with him beſeech our gracious Queen Charlotte, his Royal Highness George Prince of Wales, and all the Royal Family; that they all, ever trufting in thy goodness, protected by thy power, and crowned with thy gracious and endless favour, may continue before thee in health, peace, joy, and honour, and may live long and happy lives upon earth, and after death obtain everlasting life and glory in the kingdom of heaven, by the merits and mediation of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who, with the Father and the Holy Spirit, liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. Amen.

Then ſhall follow this Collect for God's pro tection of the King againſt all his enemies.

MOST gracious God, who haft set thy servant GEORGE our King upon the Throne of his Ancestors, we most humbly beſeech thee to protect him on the ſame from all the dangers to which he may be exposed;
exposed; Hide him from the gathering together of the froward, and from the insurrection of wicked doers: Do thou weaken the hands, blast the designs, and defeat the enterprizes of all his enemies; that no secret conspiracies, nor open violences, may disquiet his reign; but that being safely kept under the shadow of thy wing, and supported by thy power, he may triumph over all opposition; that so the world may acknowledge thee to be his defender and mighty deliverer in all difficulties and adversities, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Amen.

Then the Prayer for the High Court of Parliament, if sitting.

In the Communion Service, immediately before the reading of the Epistle, instead of the Collect for the King, and that of the Day, shall be used this Prayer for the King, as supreme Governor of this Church.

Blessed Lord, who hast called Christian Princes to the defence of thy faith, and hast made it their duty to promote the spiritual welfare, together with the temporal interest of their people; We acknowledge with humble and thankful hearts thy great goodness to us, in setting thy Servant, our most gracious King, over this Church and Nation; Give him, we beseech thee, all those heavenly graces that are requisite for so high a trust; Let the work of thee his God prosper in his hand; Let his eyes behold the success of his designs for the service of thy true religion established amongst us; and make him a blessed instrument of protecting and advancing thy truth, where-ever it is persecuted and oppressed; Let hypocrisy and profaneness, superstition and idolatry fly before his face; Let not heresies and false doctrines disturb the peace of the Church, nor schisms and causeless divisions weaken it; But grant us to be of one heart and one mind in serving thee our God, and obeying him according to thy will. And that these blessings may be continued to after-ages, let there never be one wanting in his House to succeed him in the government of these Kingdoms; that our posterity may see his children's children, and peace upon Israel. So we that are thy people, and sheep of thy pastures, shall give thee thanks for ever, and will always be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation. Amen.

The Epistle. 1 S. Pet. ii. 11.

Early beloved, I beseech you as strangers, and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether
for the Twenty-fifth of October.

whether it be to the King, as supreme; or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: as free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men; Love the brotherhood; Fear God; Honour the King.

The Gospel. S. Matth. xxii. 16.

And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Show me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he faith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then faith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar, the things which are Cæsar's: and unto God, the things that are God's. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

In the Offertory shall this Sentence be read.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. S. Matth. v. 16.

After the Prayer [For the whole State of Christ's Church, &c.] this Collect following shall be used.

A Prayer for Unity.

O God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, our only Saviour, the Prince of peace; Give us grace seriously to lay to heart the great dangers we are in by our unhappy divisions. Take away all hatred and prejudice, and whatsoever else may hinder us from godly union and concord; that as there is but one body, and one Spirit, and one hope of our calling; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God, and Father of us all; so we may henceforth be all of one heart and of one soul, united in one holy bond of truth and peace, of faith and charity; and may with one mind and one mouth glorify thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen:

Grant, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Eeez2 Grant,
A Form of Prayer for the 25th of October.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A Almighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; We beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

THE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. Amen.

GEORGE R.

Our Will and Pleasure is, That these four Forms of Prayer and Service made for the Fifth of November, the Thirtieth of January, the Twenty-ninth of May, and the Twenty-fifth of October, be forthwith printed and published, and annexed to the Book of Common Prayer, and Liturgy of the Church of England; to be used yearly on the said Days, in all Cathedral and Collegiate Churches and Chapels, in all Chapels of Colleges and Halls within both our Universities, and of our Colleges of Eaton and Winchester, and in all Parish Churches and Chapels within that part of Our Kingdom of Great Britain called England, the Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed.

Given at our Court at St. James's the seventh Day of October, 1761; in the first year of our Reign.

By His Majesty's Command,

B U T E.
ARTICLES

Agreed upon by the ARCHBISHOPS and BISHOPS of both Provinces, and the whole Clergy, in the Convocation holden at London in the Year 1562; for avoiding of Diversities of Opinions, and for the establishing of Consent touching true Religion: Reprinted by His Majesty’s Commandment, with his Royal Declaration prefixed thereunto.

His Majesty's DECLARATION.

BEING by God's Ordinance, according to our just Title, Defender of the Faith, and Supreme Governor of the Church within these Our Dominions, We hold it most agreeable to this Our Kindly Office, and Our own religious Zeal, to conserve and maintain the Church committed to Our Charge in Unity of true Religion, and in the Bond of Peace; and not to suffer unnecessary Disputations, Altercations, or Questions to be raised, which may nourish Faction both in the Church and Commonwealth. We have therefore, upon mature Deliberation, and with the Advice of so many of Our Bishops as might conveniently be called together, thought fit to make this Declaration following:

That the Articles of the Church of England (which have been allowed and authorized heretofore, and which Our Clergy generally have subscribed unto) do contain the true Doctrine of the Church of England, agreeable to God’s Word: Which We do therefore ratify and confirm, requiring all Our loving Subjects to continue in the uniform Profession thereof, and prohibiting the least Difference from the said Articles, which to that End We command to be new printed, and this Our Declaration to be published therewith.

That We are Supreme Governor of the Church of England: And that if any Difference arise, about the external Policy concerning the Injunctions, Canons, and other Constitutions whatsoever therto belonging, the Clergy in their Convocation is to order and settle them, having first obtained Leave under Our Broad Seal so to do, and We approving their said Ordinances and Constitutions; providing, that none be made contrary to the Laws and Customs of the Land.

That out of Our Princely Care that the Churchmen may do the Work which is proper unto them, the Bishops and Clergy, from time to time in Convocation, upon their humble Desire, shall have Licence under Our Broad Seal to deliberate of, and to do all such Things, as being made plain by them, and assented unto by Us, shall concern the settled Continuance of the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England now established; from which We will not endure any varying or departing in the least Degree.

That for the present, though some differences have been ill raisèd, yet We take comfort in this, that all Clergymen within our Realm have always most willingly subscribed to the Articles established; which is an argument to Us, that they all agree in the true, usual, literal meaning of the said Articles, and that even in those curious points, in which the present differences lie, men of all sorts take the Articles of the Church of England to be for them; which is an argument again, that none of them intend any distortion of the Articles established.

That therefore in these both curious and unhappy differences, which have for so many hundred years in different times and places, exercised the Church of Christ, We will, that all further curious search be laid aside, and these disputes shut up in God’s promises, as they be generally set forth to Us in the holy Scriptures, and the general meaning of the Articles of the Church of England according to them: And that no man hereafter shall either print or preach, to draw the Article aside any way, but shall submit to it in the plain and full meaning thereof; and shall not put his own sense or comment to be the meaning of the Article, but shall take it in the literal and grammatical sense.

That if any publick Reader in either of our Universities, or any Head or Master of a College, or any other person respectively in either of them, shall affix any new sense to any Article, or shall publicly read, determine, or hold any publick Disputation, or suffer any such to be held either way, in either the Universities or Colleges respectively; or if any Divine in the Universities shall preach or print any thing either way, other than is already established in Convocation with Our Royal Assent; be, or they the Offenders, shall be liable to Our displeasure, and the Church’s censure in Our Commission Ecclesiastical, as well as any other: And We will see there shall be due Execution upon them.

I. Of
ARTICLES of RELIGION.

I. Of Faith in the Holy Trinity.

THERE is but one living and true God, everlasting, without body, parts, or passions; of infinite power, wisdom, and goodness, the Maker and Preserver of all things, both visible and invisible. And in unity of this Godhead there be three Persons, of one substance, power, and eternity; the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost.

II. Of the Word, or Son of God, which was made very Man.

THE Son, which is the Word of the Father, begotten from everlasting of the Father, the very and eternal God, and of one substance with the Father, took Man's nature in the womb of the blessed Virgin, of her substance: so that two whole and perfect Natures, that is to say, the Godhead and Manhood, were joined together in one Person, never to be divided, whereof is one Christ, very God, and very Man; who truly suffered, was crucified, dead, and buried, to reconcile his Father to us, and to be a sacrifice, not only for original guilt, but also for actual sins of men.

III. Of the going down of Christ into Hell.

AS Christ died for us, and was buried; so also is it to be believed, that he went down into Hell.

IV. Of the Resurrection of Christ.

CHRIST did truly rise again from death, and took again his body, with flesh, bones, and all things appertaining to the perfection of Man's nature, where with he ascended into Heaven, and there sitteth, until he return to judge all men at the last day.

V. Of the Holy Ghost.

THE Holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Son, is of one substance, majesty, and glory with the Father and the Son, very and eternal God.

VI. Of the Sufficiency of the holy Scriptures for Salvation.

HOLY Scripture containeth all things necessary to salvation: so that whatsoever is not read therein, nor may be proved thereby, is not to be required of any man, that it should be believed as an article of the Faith, or be thought requisite or necessary to salvation. In the name of the holy Scripture we do understand those canonical Books of the Old and New Testament, of whose authority was never any doubt in the Church.

VII. Of the Names and Number of the Canonical BOOKS.


All the Books of the New Testament, as they are commonly received, we do receive and account them Canonical.

VIII. Of the Old Testament.

THE Old Testament is not contrary to the New; for both in the Old and New Testament, everlasting life is offered to Mankind by Christ, who is the only Mediator between God and Man, being both God and Man. Wherefore they are not to be heard, which feign, that the old Fathers did look only for tranitory promises. Although the Law given from God by Moses, as touching Ceremonies and Rites, do not bind Christian men, nor the Civil precepts thereof ought of necessity to be received in any common-wealth; yet notwithstanding, no Christian man whatsoever is free from the obedience of the Commandments which are called Moral.

IX. Of the three Creeds.

THE Three Creeds, Nicene Creed, Athanasius's Creed, and which is commonly called the Apostles Creed, ought thoroughly to be received and believed: for they may be proved by most certain warrants of holy Scripture.
ARTICLES of RELIGION.

IX. Of Original or Birth-sin. O

Original Sin standeth not in the following of Adam, (as the Pelagians do vainly talk;) but it is the fault and corruption of the Nature of every man that naturally is ingendered of the offspring of Adam, whereby man is very far gone from original righteousness, and is of his own nature inclined to evil, so that the flesh lusteth always contrary to the Spirit; and therefore in every person born into this world, it derogeth God’s wrath and damnation. And this infection of nature doth remain, yea, in them that are regenerated; whereby the lust of the flesh, called in Greek, ἐφικτική αὐξήσεως which some do expound the wisdom, some sensuality, some the affection, some the desire of the flesh, is not subject to the Law of God. And although there is no condemnation for them that believe and are regenerated; whereby the lust of the flesh, that concupiscence and lust hath of itself the nature of sin.

X. Of Free-Will. T

The condition of Man, after the Fall of Adam is such, that he cannot turn and prepare himself, by his own natural strength and good works, to faith, and calling upon God: wherefore we have no power to do good works, pleasant and acceptable to God, without the grace of God by Christ preventing us, that we may have a good will, and working with us, when we have that good will.

XI. Of the Justification of Man. W

We are accounted righteous before God, only for the merit of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, by faith; and not for our own works or performances. Wherefore, that we are justified by faith only, is a most wholesome Doctrine, and very full of comfort, as more largely is expressed in the Homily of Justification.

XII. Of Good Works. A

Albeit that Good Works, which are the fruits of Faith, and follow after Justification, cannot put away our sins, and endure the severity of God’s judgment; yet are they pleasing and acceptable to God in Christ, and so spring out necessarily of a true and lively Faith; infomuch that by them a lively faith may be as evidently known as a tree discerned by the fruit.

XIII. Of Works before Justification. W

WORKS done before the grace of Christ, and the Inspiration of his Spirit, are not pleasant to God, forasmuch as they spring not of faith in Jesus Christ, neither do they make men meet to receive grace, or (as the Schoolmen do) deserve grace of congruity: yea, rather for that they are not done as God hath willed and commanded them to be done, we doubt not but they have the nature of sin.

XIV. Of Works of Supererogation. V

Voluntary Works besides, over and above God’s Commandments, which they call Works of Supererogation, cannot be taught without arrogance and impiety: for by them men do declare, that they do not only render unto God as much as they are bound to do, but that they do more for his sake, than of bounden duty is required: whereas Christ faith plainly, When ye have done all that are commanded to you, say, We are unprofitable servants.

XV. Of Christ alone without sin. C

Christ in the truth of our nature, was made like unto us in all things, sin only except; from which he was clearly void, both in his flesh, and in his spirit. He came to be the Lamb without spot, who by sacrifice of himself once made, should take away the sins of the world: and sin, as Saint John faith, was not in him. But all we the rest, although baptized, and born again in Christ, yet offend in many things; and if we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

XVI. Of sin after Baptism. N

Not every deadly sin willingly committed after Baptism, is sin against the Holy Ghost, and unpardonable. Wherefore the grant of repentance is not to be denied to such as fall into sin after Baptism. After we have received the Holy Ghost, we may depart from grace given, and fall into sin; and by the grace of God we may arise again, and amend our lives: and therefore they are to be condemned, which say, they can no more sin as long as they live; or deny the place of forgivenes to such as truly repent.

XVII. Of Predestination and Election. P

Redestination to Life, is the everlasting purpose of God, whereby, before the foundations of the world were laid, he hath constantly decreed by his counsel, secret to us, to deliver from curse and damnation those whom he hath chosen in Christ out of mankind, and to bring them by Christ to everlasting salvation, as vessels made to honour. Wherefore, which be ended.
endowed with so excellent a benefit of God, be called according to God's purpose by his Spirit working in due season; they through Grace obey the calling: they be justified freely; they be made sons of God by adoption: they be made like the image of his only-begotten Son Jesus Christ: they walk religiously in good works, and at length, by God's mercy, they attain to everlasting felicity.

As the godly consideration of Predestination, and our Election in Christ is full of sweet, pleasant, and unspeakable comfort to godly persons, and such as feel in themselves the working of the Spirit of Christ, mortifying the Works of the flesh, and their earthly members, and drawing up their mind to high and heavenly things; as well becaused its doth fervently kindle their love towards God; so, for curious and carnal persons, lacking the Spirit of Christ, to have continually before their eyes the sentence of God's Predestination, is a most dangerous downfall, whereby the Devil doth thrust them either into desperation, or into wretchedness of most unclean living, no less perilous than desperation.

Furthermore, we must receive God's promises in such wise, as they be generally set forth to us in holy Scripture: And in our doings, that will of God is to be followed, which we have expressly declared unto us in the Word of God.

XVIII. Of obtaining eternal Salvation only by the Name of Christ.

They also are to be had accursed, that presume to say, That every man shall be saved by the law or faith which he professeth, so that he be diligent to frame his life according to that Law, and the light of Nature. For holy Scripture doth set out unto us only the Name of Jesus Christ, whereby men must be saved.

XIX. Of the Church.

The visible Church of Christ is a congregation of faithful men, in the which the pure Word of God is preached, and the Sacraments be duly ministered, according to Christ's ordinance, in all those things that of necessity are requisite to the same.

As the Church of Jerusalem, Alexandria, and Antioch, have erred; so also the Church of Rome hath erred; not only in their living and manner of Ceremonies, but also in matters of Faith.
ARTICLES of RELIGION.

XXV. Of the Sacraments.

Sacraments ordained of Christ, be not only badges or tokens of Christian men's profession; but rather, they be certain sure witnessesses, and effectual signs of grace, and God's good will towards us, by which he doth work invisibly in us, and doth not only quicken, but also strengthen and confirm our faith in him.

There are two Sacraments ordained of Christ our Lord in the Gospel; that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

Those five, commonly called Sacraments, that is to say, Confirmation, Penance, Orders, Matrimony, and extreme Unction, are not to be counted for Sacraments of the Gospel, being such as have grown partly of the corrupt following of the Apostles, partly are states of life allowed in the Scriptures: but yet have not like nature of Sacraments with Baptism, and the Lord's Supper, for that they have not any visible sign or ceremony ordained of God.

The Sacraments were not ordained of Christ to be gazed upon, or to be carried about; but that we should duly use them. And in such only as worthily receive the same, they have a wholesome effect or operation: but they that receive them unworthily, purchase to themselves damnation, as Saint Paul faith.

XXVI. Of the Unworthiness of the Ministers, which hindres not the effect of the Sacraments.

Although in the visible Church the evil be ever mingled with the good, and sometimes the evil have chief authority in the Ministration of the Word and Sacraments; yet so far as, as they do not the same in their own Name, but in Christ's, and do minister by his commission and authority, we may use their Ministrations, both in hearing the Word of God, and in the receiving of the Sacraments. Neither is the effect of Christ's ordinance taken away by their wickedness, nor the grace of God's gifts diminished from such, as by faith and rightly do receive the Sacraments ministered unto them; which is effectual, because of Christ's institution and promise, although they be ministered by evil men. Nevertheless, it appertaineth to the discipline of the Church, that enquiry be made of evil Ministers, and that they be accused by those that have knowledge of their offences; and finally, being found guilty, by just judgement be depofited.

XXVII. Of Baptism.

Baptism is not only a sign of profession, and mark of difference, whereby Christian men are discerned from others that be not christened; but it is also a sign of Regeneration, or New Birth, whereby as by an instrument, they that receive Baptism rightly, are grafted into the Church; the promises of forrenness of sin, and of our adoption to be the sons of God by the Holy Ghost, are visibly signed and sealed; Faith is confirmed, and Grace increased by virtue of prayer unto God. The Baptism of young Children is in any wise to be retained in the Church, as most agreeable with the institution of Christ.

XXVIII. Of the Lord's Supper.

The Supper of the Lord is not only a sign of the love that Christians ought to have among themselves one to another; but rather is a Sacrament of our Redemption by Christ's death: insomuch that to such as rightly, worthily, and with faith receive the same, the Bread which we break is a partaking of the Body of Christ, and likewise the Cup of blessing is a partaking of the Blood of Christ.

Transubstantiation, (or the change of the substance of Bread and Wine) in the Supper of the Lord, cannot be proved by holy Writ; but is repugnant to the plain words of Scripture, overthroweth the nature of a Sacrament, and hath given occasion to many superstitious.

The Body of Christ is given, taken, and eaten in the Supper, only after an heavenly and spiritual manner. And the mean whereby the Body of Christ is received and eaten in the Supper, is faith.

The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper was not by Christ's ordinance reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshipped.

XXIX. Of the Wicked, which eat not the Body of Christ in the use of the Lord's Supper.

The Wicked, and such as be void of a lively faith, although they do carnally and visibly press with their teeth, (as Saint Augustine faith,) the Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ; yet in no wise are they partakers of Christ; but rather, to their condemnation, do eat and drink the sign or sacrament of so great a thing.

XXX. Of both kinds.

The Cup of the Lord is not to be denied to the lay people: for both the parts of the Lord's Sacrament, by Christ's ordinance and commandment, ought to be ministered to all Christian men alike.

FFF

XXXI. Of
ARTICLES of RELIGION.

XXXI. Of the one Oblation of Christ finished upon the Cross.

The Offering of Christ once made, is that perfect redemption, propitiation, and satisfaction for all the sins of the whole world, both original and actual: and there is none other satisfaction for fin, but that alone. Wherefore the sacrifice of Masses, in the which it was commonly said, that the Priest did offer Christ for the quick and the dead, to have remission of pain or guilt, were blasphemous fables, and dangerous deceits.

XXXII. Of the Marriage of Priests.

Bishops, Priests, and Deacons are not commanded by God's Law, either to vow the estate of single life, or to abstain from marriage: therefore it is lawful for them, as for all other Christian men, to marry at their own discretion, as they shall judge the fame to ferve better to godliness.

XXXIII. Of excommunicate Persons, how they are to be avoided.

That person, which by open denunciation of the Church is rightly cut off from the unity of the Church, and excommunicated, ought to be taken of the whole multitude of the faithful, as an Heathen and Publican, until he be openly reconciled by penance, and received into the Church by a Judge that hath authority thereunto.

XXXIV. Of the Traditions of the Church.

It is not necessary, that Traditions and Ceremonies be in all places one, or utterly like; for at all times they have been divers, and may be changed, according to the diversities of countries, times, and men's manners, so that nothing be ordained against God's Word. Whosoever through his private judgement, willingly and purposely doth openly break the traditions and ceremonies of the Church, which be not repugnant to the Word of God, and be ordained and approved by common authority, ought to be rebuked openly (that other may fear to do the like) as he that offendeth against the common Order of the Church, and hurrest the authority of the Magistrate, and woundeth the confidences of the weak brethren.

Every particular or national Church hath authority to ordain, change, and abolish ceremonies or rites of the Church ordained only by man's authority, so that all things be done to edifying.

XXXV. Of the Homilies.

Hereafter shall be con[c]rated or ordered according to the Rites approved by common authority, ought to be re-

The second Book of Homilies, the several titles whereof we have joined under this Article, doth contain a godly and wholesome Doctrine, and necessary for these times, as doth the former Book of Homilies, which were sett forth in the time of Edward the Sixth; and therefore we judge them to be read in Churches by the Ministers, diligently and diligently, that they may be understood of the people.

1 Of the right Use of the Church.
2 Against peril of idolatry.
3 Of repairing and keeping clean of Churches.
4 Of godly Works, first of Fasting.
5 Against Gluttony and Drunkenness.
6 Against Excess of Apparel.
7 Of Prayer.
8 Of the place and Time of Prayer.
9 That Common Prayer and Sacraments ought to be ministered in a known tongue.
10 Of the reverend omission of God's Word.
11 Of Alms-doing.
12 Of the Nativity of Christ.
13 Of the Passion of Christ.
14 Of the Resurrection of Christ.
15 Of the worthy receiving of the Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ.
16 Of the Gifts of the Holy Ghost.
17 For the Rogation-days.
18 Of the State of Matrimony.
19 Of Repentance.
20 Against Idlenes.
21 Against Rebellion.

XXXVI. Of Consecration of Bishops and Ministers.

The Book of Consecration of Archbishops and Bishops, and Ordering of Priests and Deacons, lately sett forth in the time of Edward the Sixth, and confirmed at the same time by authority of Parliament, doth contain all things necessary to such Consecration and Ordering: neither hath it any thing that of itself is superstitious and ungodly. And therefore whosoever are consecrated or ordered according to the Rites of that Book, since the second year of the forenamed King Edward, unto this time, or hereafter shall be consecrated or ordered according to the same Rites; we decree all such to be rightly, orderly, and lawfully consecrated and ordered.

XXXVII. Of the Civil Magistrates.

The King's Majesty hath the chief power in this Realm of England, and other his Dominions, unto whom the chief Government of all Estates of this Realm, whether they be Ecclesiastical or Civil, in all causes doth appertain; and is not, nor ought to be subject to any foreign Jurisdiction.

Where we attribute to the King's Majesty the chief government, by which Titles we understand
ARTICLES of RELIGION.

And the minds of some flanderous folks to be offended, we give not to our Princes the ministering either of God's Word, or of the Sacraments; the which thing the Injunctions also lately set forth by Elizabeth our Queen, do most plainly tellify: But that only prerogative, which we fee to have been given always to all godly Princes in holy Scriptures by God himself; that is, that they should rule all estates and degrees committed to their charge by God, whether they be Ecclesiastical or Temporal, and restrain with the civil sword the stubborn and evil-doers.

The Bishop of Rome hath no jurisdiction in this Realm of England.

The Laws of the Realm may punish Christian men with death, for heinous and grievous offences.

It is lawful for Christian men, at the commandment of the Magistrate, to wear weapons, and serve in the wars.

THE RATIFICATION.

This Book of Articles before rehearsed, is again approved, and allowed to be helden and executed within the Realm, by the assent and consent of our sovereignt Lady ELIZABETH, by the grace of God, of England, France, and Ireland, Queen, Defender of the Faith, &c. Which Articles were deliberately read and confirmed again by the subscription of the Hands of the Archbishops and Bishops of the Upper-house, and by the subscription of the whole Clergy of the Nether-house in their Convocation, in the Year of our Lord 1571.

A TABLE of the ARTICLES.

1. Of Faith in the Holy Trinity.
2. Of Christ the Son of God.
3. Of his going down into Hell.
4. Of his Resurrection.
5. Of the Holy Ghost.
6. Of the Sufficiency of the Scripture.
7. Of the Old Testament.
8. Of the Three Creeds.
9. Of Original or Birth-sin.
10. Of Free-will.
11. Of Justification.
12. Of good Works.
15. Of Christ alone without Sin.
17. Of Predestination and Elevation.
18. Of Obtaining Salvation by Christ.
19. Of the Church.
20. Of the Authority of the Church.
21. Of the Authority of General Councils.
22. Of Purgatory.
23. Of Ministering in the Congregation.
24. Of Speaking in the Congregation.
25. Of the Sacraments.
26. Of the Unworthiness of Ministers.
27. Of Baptism.
28. Of the Lord's Supper.
29. Of the Wicked, which eat not the Body of Christ.
30. Of both Kinds.
31. Of Christ's one Oblation.
32. Of the Marriage of Priests.
33. Of Excommunicate Persons.
34. Of the Traditions of the Church.
35. Of the Homilies.
36. Of Confecrating of Ministers.
37. Of Civil Magistrates.

The Ratification.
A Table of Kindred and Affinity,
wherein whatsoever are related, are forbidden in Scripture, and our
Laws to marry together.

A Man may not marry his
1 Grandmother,
2 Grandfather's Wife,
3 Wife’s Grandmother.
4 Father’s Sister,
5 Mother’s Sister,
6 Father’s Brother’s Wife.
7 Mother’s Brother’s Wife,
8 Wife’s Father’s Sister,
9 Wife’s Mother’s Sister.
10 Mother,
11 Step-Mother.
12 Wife’s Mother.
13 Daughter,
14 Wife’s Daughter,
15 Son’s Wife.
16 Sister,
17 Wife’s Sister,
18 Brother’s Wife.
19 Son’s Daughter,
20 Daughter’s Daughter,
21 Son’s Son’s Wife.
22 Daughter’s Son’s Wife,
23 Wife’s Son’s Daughter,
24 Wife’s Daughter’s Daughter.
25 Brother’s Daughter,
26 Sister’s Daughter,
27 Brother’s Son’s Wife.
28 Sister’s Son’s Wife,
29 Wife’s Brother’s Daughter,
30 Wife’s Sister’s Daughter.

A Woman may not marry with her
1 Grandfather,
2 Grandmother’s Husband,
3 Husband’s Grandfather,
4 Father’s Brother,
5 Mother’s Brother,
6 Father’s Sister’s Husband.
7 Mother’s Sister’s Husband,
8 Husband’s Father’s Brother.
9 Husband’s Mother’s Brother.
10 Father,
11 Step-Father,
12 Husband’s Father.
13 Son,
14 Husband’s Son,
15 Daughter’s Husband.
16 Brother,
17 Husband’s Brother,
18 Sister’s Husband.
19 Son’s Son,
20 Daughter’s Son,
21 Son’s Daughter’s Husband.
22 Daughter’s Daughter’s Husband,
23 Husband’s Daughter’s Son.
24 Brother’s Son,
25 Sister’s Son,
26 Brother’s Daughter’s Husband.
27 Brother’s Son’s Husband,
28 Sister’s Daughter’s Husband,
29 Husband’s Brother’s Son,
30 Husband’s Sister’s Son.

The End.
THE WHOLE BOOK OF PSALMS, COLLECTED INTO ENGLISH METRE, BY THOMAS STERNHOLD, JOHN HOPKINS, AND OTHERS; CONFERRED WITH THE HEBREW:

Set forth and allowed to be Sung in all Churches, of all the People together, before and after Morning and Evening Prayer; and also before and after Sermons; and moreover in private Houses, for their godly Solace and Comfort: laying apart all ungodly Songs and Ballads, which tend only to the nourishing of Vice, and corrupting of Youth.


OXFORD,
Printed by T. Wright and W. Gill, Printers to the UNIVERSITY:
And sold by S. Crowder, in Paternoster Row, London; and by W. Jackson, in Oxford. 1770.
CUM PRIVILEGIO.
THE
PSALMS of DAVID.

PSAL. 1. T. S.

The man is blest that hath not lent to wicked men his ear; Nor let his life as sinner do, nor sit in corner's chair:
But in the law of God the Lord doth set his whole delight, And in the same doth exercise himself both day and night.

He shall be like a tree that is planted the rivers nigh, Which in due season bringeth forth its fruit abundantly:
Whose leaf shall never fade nor fall, but flourishing shall stand;
Ev'n so all things shall prosper well, that this man takes in hand.

As for ungodly men, with them it shall be nothing so; But as the chaff which by the wind is driven to and fro.
Therefore the wicked man shall not in judgment stand up; Nor in the assembly of the just shall finners come in sight.
For why? the way of godly men unto the Lord is known; Whereas the way of wicked men shall quite be overthrown.

PSAL. 2. T. S.

Why did the Gentiles tumults raise? what rage was in their brain? Why do the people still contrive a thing that is but vain?
The kings and rulers of the earth confpire, and are all bent, Against the Lord, and Christ his Son, whom he among us sent.
Shall we be bound to them? say they; let all their bonds be broke;
And of their doctrine and their law let us reject the yoke.
But he that in the heav'n doth dwell their doings will deride; And make them all as mocking-flocks throughout the world so wide.
For in his wrath he shall reprove their pride and scornful way, And in his fury trouble them, and unto them shall fall a prey.
I have anointed him my King upon my holy hill; I will therefore, Lord, preach thy law according to thy will:
The law whereof the Lord himself hath thus said unto me, Thou art my only Son, this day have I begotten thee.
All people will give to thee, as heirs at thy requent; The ends and coasts of all the earth by thee shall be poifon.

PSAL. 3. T. S.

O Lord, how are my foes increas'd, who vex me more and more! They break my heart when as they say God can him not restore.
But thou, O Lord, art my defence, when I am hard beset;
My worship and my honour both, and thou hold'st up my head.
Then with my voice unto the Lord I did both call and cry; And he out of his holy hill did hear me infinitely.
I laid me down, and quietly I slept and rose again:
For why? I know assuredly, the Lord did me sustaine.
If thousands up against me rise, I will not be afraid;
For thou art still my Lord and God, my Saviour and my aid.
Rise up therefore, save me, my God, to thee I make my prayer;
For thou hast broke the cheeks and teeth of all that wicked are.
Salvation only doth belong to thee, O Lord, above:
Who on thy people doth hefown thy blessing and thy love.

PSAL. 4. T. S.

O God, thou art my righteous ones, Lord, hear me when I call;
Thou hast let me at liberty, when I was bound in thrall.
Have mercy, Lord, therefore on me, and grant me my requent;
For unto thee I do incessantly to cry I will not rest.
O mortal men, how long wilt ye my glory thus defile?
Why wander ye in vanity, and follow after lies?

PSAL. 5. T. S.

Incline thine ears, O Lord, and let my words have free access To thee, who art my God and King, from whom I seek redress.
Hear me therefore, Lord, tarry not, for I will have respect,
My supplication in the morn to thee for to direct.
And I will patiently still truft in thee, my God, alone;
And art not pleas'd with wickednes, and ill with thee dwells none.
Such as be foolish thrust not stand in fight of thee, O Lord:
Vain workers of iniquity thou hast always abhor'd.
The liars and base flatterers shall be destroy'd by thee;
Blood-thirsty and deceitful men likewise shall hated be.
Therefore will I come to thy house, trusting upon thy grace;
And reverently will worship thee towards thy holy place.

PSAL. 6. T. S.

LORD, will therefore, Lord, preach thy law according to thy will:
The law whereof the Lord himself hath thus said unto me, Thou art my only Son, this day have I begotten thee.
All people will give to thee, as heirs at thy requent;
The ends and coasts of all the earth by thee shall be poifon.

PSAL. 7. T. S.

Know ye that good and godly men, the Lord doth take and chuse; And when to him I make complaint, he doth me not refuse.
Sin not, but stand in awe therefore, examine well your heart;
And in your chamber quietly, see ye yourselves convert.
Offer to God the sacrifice of righteousness and praise;
And look that in the living Lord ye put your trust always.
The greater fort crave worldly goods, and riches do embrace;
But, Lord, grant us thy countenance, thy favour, and thy grace.
Still thereby shalt make my heart more joyful and more glad,
Than they that of their corn and wine full great increase have had.
In peace therefore lie down will I, taking my rest and flees;
For thou only dost me, O Lord, preserve and safely keep.

PSAL. 8. T. S.

Why did the Gentile tumults raise? what rage was in their brain? Why do the people still contrive a thing that is but vain?
The kings and rulers of the earth confpire, and are all bent, Against the Lord, and Christ his Son, whom he among us sent.
Shall we be bound to them? say they; let all their bonds be broke;
And of their doctrine and their law let us reject the yoke.
But he that in the heav'n doth dwell their doings will deride; And make them all as mocking-flocks throughout the world so wide.
For in his wrath he shall reprove their pride and scornful way, And in his fury trouble them, and unto them shall fall a prey.
I have anointed him my King upon my holy hill; I will therefore, Lord, preach thy law according to thy will:
The law whereof the Lord himself hath thus said unto me, Thou art my only Son, this day have I begotten thee.
All people will give to thee, as heirs at thy requent; The ends and coasts of all the earth by thee shall be poifon.
PSALM VI, VII, VIII, IX.

10 But those that put their trust in thee, let them be glad always; And render thanks for thy defence, And give thy Name the praise.

11 For thou with favour wilt increase the just and righteous still; And with thy grace, as with a shield, defend him from all ill.

LORD, in thy wrath reprovet me not, the' I deserve thine ire; Nor yet correct me in thy rage, O Lord, I thee desire.

For I am weak, therefore, O Lord, My soul is troubled very sore, Lord, turn thee to thy wonted grace, According to my righteousness, and my integrity.

The Second Part.

9 Lord, cease the hate of wicked men, and be the just man's guide; By whom the secrets of all hearts are searched and delivered.

10 I take my help to come of God in all my pain and smart; Who doth preferre all those that be of pure and perfect heart.

11 The just man and the wicked both, God judgeth by his pow'r; So that he feels his mighty hand ev'n'ry day and hour.

12 Except he change his mind, I die; For ev'n as he thinks fit, He whets his sword, he bends his bow, aiming where he may hit.

13 And doth prepare his mortal darts, his arrows keen and sharp, For them that do me perfecute, and do at mischief harp.

14 But lo, though he in travail be, of his devilish forecast, And of his mischief once conceiv'd; yet brings forth nought at last:

15 He digs a ditch and makes it deep, in hope to hurt his brother; But he shall fall into the pit that he hath digg'd for other.

16 Thus wrong returneth to the hurt of him in whom it bred; And all the mischief that he wrought shall fall on his own head.

17 I will give thanks to God therefore, that judgeth righteously; And with my song will praise the Name of him that is Moth High.

O God our Lord, how wonderful are thy works ev'rywhere! Thy fame surmounts in dignity the highest heav'ns that are.

Ev'n by the mouth of sucking babes thou wilt confound thy foes; For in those babes thy might is seen, thy graces they disclose.

And when I see the heav'ns above, the works of thine own hand, The sun, the moon, and all the stars, in order as they stand:

4 Lord, what is man, that thou of him tak'st such abundant care! Or what the son of man, whom thou to visit dost not spare!

5 For thou hast made him little less than angels in degree; And thou hast also crowned him with glorious dignity.

6 Thou hast prepared him to be lord of all thy works, and thou Haft in judgment unto him put all things here below:

7 As sheep, and neat, and all beasts else that in the field do feed; Fowls of the air, fishes in the sea, and all that therein breed.

8 O God our Lord, how excellent is thy most glorious Name In all the earth! therefore do we praise and adore the same.

PSAL. 7. T. S.

O Lord my God, I put my trust and confidence in thee; Save me from them that me pursue, and still deliver me;

2 Left like a lion he me tear, and rend in pieces mall, While there is none to succour me, and rid me out of thrall.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done the thing that is not right; Or else if I be found in fault, or guilty in thy sight:

4 Or to my friend rewarded ill, or kernet in disharmony, Who me pursu'd most cruelly, and hated me causeth:

5 Then let my foe pursu'e my soul, let him my life down thrust Unto the earth, and also lay my honour in the dust.

6 Stand up, O Lord, in wrath, because for my feet do rage to fall; Unto the judgment rise for me which thou commanded hast.

7 Then shall great nations come to thee, and know thee by this thing; If thou declare, for love of them, thyself as Lord and King,

8 And as thou art of all men judge, O Lord, now judge thou me, According to my righteousness, and my integrity.

The Second Part.

9 Lord, cease the hate of wicked men, and be the just man's guide; By whom the secrets of all hearts are searched and delivered.

10 I take my help to come of God in all my pain and smart; Who doth preferre all those that be of pure and perfect heart.

11 The just man and the wicked both, God judgeth by his pow'r; So that he feels his mighty hand ev'n'ry day and hour.

12 Except he change his mind, I die; For ev'n as he thinks fit, He whets his sword, he bends his bow, aiming where he may hit.

13 And doth prepare his mortal darts, his arrows keen and sharp, For them that do me perfecute, and do at mischief harp.

14 But lo, though he in travail be, of his devilish forecast, And of his mischief once conceiv'd; yet brings forth nought at last:

15 He digs a ditch and makes it deep, in hope to hurt his brother; But he shall fall into the pit that he hath digg'd for other.

16 Thus wrong returneth to the hurt of him in whom it bred; And all the mischief that he wrought shall fall on his own head.

17 I will give thanks to God therefore, that judgeth righteously; And with my song will praise the Name of him that is Moth High.

O God our Lord, how wonderful are thy works ev'rywhere! Thy fame surmounts in dignity the highest heav'ns that are.

Ev'n by the mouth of sucking babes thou wilt confound thy foes; For in those babes thy might is seen, thy graces they disclose.

And when I see the heav'ns above, the works of thine own hand, The sun, the moon, and all the stars, in order as they stand:

4 Lord, what is man, that thou of him tak'st such abundant care! Or what the son of man, whom thou to visit dost not spare!

5 For thou hast made him little less than angels in degree; And thou hast also crowned him with glorious dignity.

6 Thou hast prepared him to be lord of all thy works, and thou Haft in judgment unto him put all things here below:

7 As sheep, and neat, and all beasts else that in the field do feed; Fowls of the air, fishes in the sea, and all that therein breed.

8 O God our Lord, how excellent is thy most glorious Name In all the earth! therefore do we praise and adore the same.

PSAL. 8. T. S.

God our Lord, how wonderful are thy works ev'rywhere! Thy fame surmounts in dignity the highest heav'ns that are.

Ev'n by the mouth of sucking babes thou wilt confound thy foes; For in those babes thy might is seen, thy graces they disclose.

And when I see the heav'ns above, the works of thine own hand, The sun, the moon, and all the stars, in order as they stand:

4 Lord, what is man, that thou of him tak'st such abundant care! Or what the son of man, whom thou to visit dost not spare!

5 For thou hast made him little less than angels in degree; And thou hast also crowned him with glorious dignity.

6 Thou hast prepared him to be lord of all thy works, and thou Haft in judgment unto him put all things here below:

7 As sheep, and neat, and all beasts else that in the field do feed; Fowls of the air, fishes in the sea, and all that therein breed.

8 O God our Lord, how excellent is thy most glorious Name In all the earth! therefore do we praise and adore the same.

The Second Part.

11 Sing psalms therefore unto the Lord, who dwells on Sion hill; Among the people all declare his noble acts and will.

12 For
For he is mindful of the blood of them that be oppressed,
Forgetting not the humble man,
that seeks to him for rest.
Have mercy, Lord, on me, because my foes do yet remain;
Who from the gates of hell are wont to raise me up again;
In Zion, that I may set forth thy praise with heart and voice;
And that in thy salvation great my soul may fully rejoice.
The heathen flick fast in the pit, which they themselves prepared;
And in the net that they did hide their own feet are ensnared.
By judgments great the Lord is known, and all the people of the world;
The patient people never look to them be forced to confess;
And let the heathen folk receive and understand their judgment in thy sight.
For he is mindful of the blood of them that be oppressed,
Yet shall the Lord will not forget my son that passeth by
Unto the mountains swiftly fly, and strong and sure to rest.
For every man thinketh how to speak deceitfully.
But flatterers and deceitful lips, and tongues that be so stout to brag,
To speak proud words, and make great the Lord will soon cut out.
For they say full, We will prevail, our lips shall extol;
Our tongues are ours, we ought to speak, What Lord shall us control?
But for the great complaint and cry of those that are oppressed,
I will arise now, faith the Lord, and them restore to rest.
And faith and truth from worldly men is parted clean away.
What is the cause that thou, O Lord, so far off now dost stand?
Why hidest thou thy face in time, when trouble is at hand?
The poor do perish by the proud and wicked men's desire;
Let them be taken in the craft, and judged in thy fight.
The wicked and deceitful men go down to hell below;
And all the people of the world, that God refuse to know.
But sure the Lord will not forget the poor man's grief and pain:
The patient people never look for help of him in vain.
O Lord, arise, left men prevail, that be of worldly might,
And let the heathen folk receive their judgment in thy sight.
Lord, strike such terror, fear and dread,
To speak in secret at those, who say, We will prevail.
Behold me now, faith the Lord, keep thy promise then;
And save us now and evermore from this ill kind of men.
For now the wicked world is full of mischief's manifold,
Whil'st vanity with worldly men so highly is extol'd.

PSAL. 10. T.S.
WHAT is the cause that thou, O Lord, so far off now dost stand?
Why hidest thou thy face in time, when trouble is at hand?
The poor do perish by the proud and wicked men's desire;
Let them be taken in the craft, which they themselves conspire.
For in the lust of his own heart is ungodly doth delight;
So doth the wicked praise himself, and doth the Lord despise.
He is so proud, that right and wrong he fetheth all apart:
Nay, nay, there is no God, faith he, for thus he thinks in heart.
Because his ways do prosper still, he doeth thy laws neglected;
And with a blab doth puff against such as would him correct.
Tush, tush, faith he, I have no dread, let my estate should change;
And why? for all adversity to him is very strange.
His mouth is full of curstness, of fraud, deceit, and guile;
Under his tongue there nothing is, but what is base and vile.
He lieth hid in ways and holes, to slay the innocent;
Against the poor that pass by him, his cruel eyes are bent:
And, like a lion, privily lies lurking in his den,
That he may seize them in his net, and spoil poor harmless men.
With cunning craft and subtility he croucheth down alway:
So are great heaps of poor men made, by his strong power, a prey.
The Second Part.

PSAL. 11. T.S.

In God the Lord I put my trust:
Why say ye to my soul, Unto the mountains swiftly fly,
as doth the winged fowl?
Behold, the wicked bend their bows, their arrows they prepare;
To shoot in secret at those, who sincere and upright are.
Of worldly hope all flakes were shrunk, and clearly brought to nought;
Alas! the just and upright man, what evil hath he wrought?
But he that in his temple is most holy and most high,
And in the highest heavens doth sit in royal majesty.
The poor and simple man's estate considers in his mind,
And searches out full narrowly the manners of mankind:
And with a cheerful countenance the righteous man will live;
But in his heart he doth abhor all such as mischief make:
And on the sinners casteth snares, as thick as hail or rain;
Brimstone and fire, and whirlwinds great, appointed for their pain.
Ye see how a righteous God doth righteousnes embrace;
And unto just and upright men shews forth his pleasant face.

PSAL. 12. T.S.

HELP, Lord, for good and godly men do perish and decay;
And faith and truth from worldly men is parted clean away.
Who so with his neighbour talk, 'tis all but vanity
For ev'ry man thinketh how to speak deceitfully.
But flatterers and deceitful lips, and tongues that be so stout to brag,
To speak proud words, and make great the Lord will soon cut out.
For they say full, We will prevail, our lips shall extol;
Our tongues are ours, we ought to speak, What Lord shall us control?
But for the great complaint and cry of those that are oppressed,
I will arise now, faith the Lord, and them restore to rest.
And faith and truth from worldly men is parted clean away.
How long wilt thou forget me, Lord? shall it for ever be?
How long dost thou intend to hide thy face away from me?
In heart and mind how long shall I with care tormented be?
And how long shall my deadly foe thus triumph over me?
Behold me now, O Lord my God, and hear me sore oppressed;
Lighten my eyes, lest I do sleep as one by death pollsc'd.
Left that my enemy do say, Behold, I do prevail.
Left they also that hate my soul rejoice to see me fail.
But from thy mercy and goodnes my hope shall not depart:
In thy relief and saving health right glad shall be my heart.
I will give thanks unto the Lord, and praises to him sing:
PSALM XIV, XV, XVI, XVII, XVIII.

Because he hath heard my request for ev'ry needful thing.

PSALM 14. T.S.

There is no God, do foolish men affirm in their mad mood; Their drifts are all corrupt and vain, not one of them doth good.

2 The Lord beheld from heav'n so high the whole race of mankind; And saw not one that sought indeed the living God to find.

3 They went all wide and were corrupt, and truly there was none, That in the world did any good, that in the world did any good.

4 As for the works of wicked men, and paths perverse and ill, Shall never perish in this world, nor that which is to come.

5 When they thus rage, then suddenly great fear on them shall fall: For God doth love the righteous men and will preserve them all.

6 Ye mock the doings of the poor, to their reproach and flame; Because they put their trust in God, and walk upon his Name.

7 But who shall give thy people health? and when wilt thou fulfill Thy promise made to Israel from out of Sion hill?

8 For when thou shalt restore again such as were captived, Then Jacob shall therein rejoice, and Israel be glad.

PSALM 15. T.S.

Within thy tabernacle, Lord, who shall inhabit it? Or whom wilt thou receive to dwell in thy most holy hill?

2 The man whose life is uncorrupt, whose works are just and straight, Whose heart doth think the very truth, and tongue speaketh no deceit;

3 That to his neighbour doth no ill, in body, goods, or name; Nor willingly doth flanders raise, which might impair the fame.

4 That in his heart regardeth not malicious wicked men; But those that love and fear the Lord, he maketh much of them:

5 His oath and all his promises that keepeth faithfully; Altho' he make his cov'nant so fast that he doth lose thereby;

6 That putteth not to u fury his money and his coin; Nor for to hurt the innocent doth bribe, nor yet purloin:

7 Whoso doth those things faithfully, and turneth not therefrom, Shall never perish in this world, nor that which is to come.

PSALM 16. T.S.

Lord, keep me; for I trust in thee, and do confefs indeed,

Thou art my God, and of my goods thou hast not any need.

2 Therefore I give them to the saints, that in the world do dwell; Namely, unto the faithful flock, in which that excel.

3 Their forrows shall be multiplied, who run so hastily, To offer to the idols gods, that are but vanity.

4 As for their bloody sacrifice and offerings of that sort, I will not touch, neither thereof shall my lips make report.

5 For why? the Lord the portion is mine inheritance; And he it is that doth preserve my lot from all mishance.

6 The place wherein my lot is fall'n, in beauty doth excel; My heritage allotted to me, from out of Sion hill.

7 I thank the Lord that caufed me to understand the right; For by this means, my secret thoughts do teach me in the night.

8 I set the Lord still in my right hand, and truth him over all; For he doth fland on my right hand, and truth him over all.

9 Wherefore my heart and tongue also rejoice exceedingly;

My flesh likewife doth rest in hope, because thou lovest me;

Nor yet wilt give thy holy One; nor yet wilt give thy holy One;

10 But wilt shew the way to life, where there is joy in store;

And where at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17. T.S.

O Lord, give ear to my just cause, and attend unto my cry;

And hear the prayer I offer up to thee unfeignedly:

2 And let the judgment of my cause proceed always from thee;

And let thine eyes behold and clear truth and simplicy.

3 Thou hast well try'd me in the night, and yet couldn't finding;

That I have spok'n with my tongue, that was not in my mind.

4 As for the works of wicked men, and paths perverse and ill, For love of thy most holy Name I have refrained flill.

5 Then in thy paths that be most pure, Lord, guide me, and preserve, That from the way wherein I walk my steps may never swerve.

6 For I do call to thee, O Lord, surely thou wilt me aid;</n
Then hear my prayer and weigh right well the words that I have said.

7 O thou the Saviour of all them, that put their trust in thee,

Declare thy strength on them that shun against thy Majesty.

8 O keep me as thou wouldst keep the apple of thine eye;

And under covert of thy wings defend me secretely;

The Second Part

9 From wicked men that trouble me, and daily me annoy;

And from my foes that go about my foot for a snare.

10 Who wallow in their worldly wealth, and are so full and fat;

That in their pride they do not spare to speak they care not what.

11 They lie in wait where I should pass, with craft me to confound;

And mufing mischief in their minds to call me to the ground;

12 Much like a lion greedily, that would'st his prey embrace;

Or lurking like a lion's whelp, within some secret place.

13 Up, Lord, in haste prevent my foe, and cast him at my feet;

Save thou my soul from the ill man, and with thy sword him smite.

14 Deliver me, Lord, by thy power, out of these tyrants hands;

Who now so long time reigned have, and kept us in their bands:

15 I mean from worldly men, who do in worldly goods abound;

That have no hope or joy but what in this life can be found.

16 Thou of thy store fill'st their bellies fill'st with pleasure to their mind;

Their children have enough, and leave the rest to theirs behind.

17 But as for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness;

And shall be satisfied when I awake with thy likeness.

PSALM 18. T.S.

O God my strength and fortitude, of force I must love thee;

Thou art my cattle and defence in my necessity.

2 My God, my rock in whom I trust, the worker of my wealth;

My refuge, buckler, and my shield, the horn of all my health.

3 When I was laid upon the Lord, most worthy to be served;

Then from my foes I am right sure that I shall be preserved.

4 The pangs of death did compass me, and bound me every where;

The flowing waves of wickedness did put me in great fear.

5 The fly and subtle snares of hell were round about me set;

And for my life there was prepared a deadly trapping net.
PSALM XIX.

I Thus beset with pain and grief, did pray to God for grace;
And forthwith heard my complaint out of his holy place.

2 Such is his pow'r, that in his wrath he made the earth to quake,
Yea, the foundation of the mount of Bafan for to shake.

3 And from his nostrils went a smok, when kindled was his ire;
And from his mouth went burning coals of hot consuming fire.

4 The Lord defended from above, and bow'd the heavens high;
And underneith his feet he cast the darkness of the sky:

5 On Cherubs and on Cherubims full royally he rode,
And on the wings of mighty winds came flying all abroad.

The Second Part.

6 And like a den most dark he made his bid and secret place;
With waters black and airy clouds encompassed he was.

7 At his bright presence did thick clouds in haste away retire;
And in the read thereof did come hail-stones and coals of fire.

8 The fiery darts and thunderbolts as in his face abide;
And with his frequent lightnings he doth put them in great fear.

9 When thou, O Lord, with great re-thy anger dost declare,
The springs and the foundations of the world discover'd are.

10 And from above the Lord sent down to fetch me from below;
And pluck'd me out of waters great, that would me overflow.

11 And me doth from my foes, that sought me to enthrall;
Yep, from such foes as were too strong for me to deal withal.

12 They did prevent me evermore in time of my great grief;
But yet the Lord is my defence, my succour and relief.

13 He brought me forth in open place, that so I might be free;
And kept me safe, because he had a favour unto me.

14 According to my innocence, so did he me regard;
And to the cleanness of my hands he gave me my reward:

15 For that I walked in his ways, and in his paths have trod,
And not departed wickedly from him that is my God.

The Third Part.

16 But evermore I have respect to his law and decrees;
His statues and commandments I call not away from me;

17 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

18 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

19 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

20 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

21 For thou dost save the simple folk, in trouble when they lie;
And dost bring down the countenance of them that look full high.

22 The Lord will light my candle so that it shall shine full bright;
The Lord my God will make also my darkness to be light.

23 For by thy help an host of men did confirm, Lord, I shall;
By thee I scale and overleap the strength of any wall.

24 Unspotted are the ways of God, his word is purely try'd;
He is a sure defence to such as in his faith abide.

25 For who is God, except the Lord? or else who is omnipotent,
But blessed be the living Lord, worthy of all praise.

26 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

27 He did in order put my hands in battle for to fight;
To break in funder bars of brass he gave my arms the might.

28 Thou teachest me thy faving health, thy right hand is my tow'r;
Thy love and gentleness also do still increaze my pow'r.

29 And under me thou makest plain the way where I should go;
So that my feet shall never slip, nor wander to and fro.

30 And fiercely I pursue and take my foes that me annoy'd,
And from the field do not return till they be all destroyed.

31 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

32 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

33 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

34 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

35 For thou dost save the simple folk, in trouble when they lie;
And dost bring down the countenance of them that look full high.

36 The Lord will light my candle so that it shall shine full bright;
The Lord my God will make also my darkness to be light.

37 He did in order put my hands in battle for to fight;
To break in funder bars of brass he gave my arms the might.

38 Thou teachest me thy faving health, thy right hand is my tow'r;
Thy love and gentleness also do still increaze my pow'r.

39 For who is God, except the Lord? or else who is omnipotent,
But blessed be the living Lord, worthy of all praise.

40 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

41 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

42 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

43 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

44 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

45 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

46 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

47 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

48 For who is God, except the Lord? or else who is omnipotent,
But blessed be the living Lord, worthy of all praise.

49 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

50 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

51 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

52 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

53 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

54 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

55 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

56 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

57 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

58 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

59 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

60 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

61 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

62 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

63 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

64 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

65 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

66 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

67 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

68 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

69 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

70 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

71 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

72 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

73 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

74 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

75 But pure and clean, and uncorrupt, appear'd before his face,
And did refrain from wickedness and sin, in every case.

76 The Lord will therefore me reward, as I have done aright;
As to cleanness of my hands appearing in his sight.

77 For, Lord, with him that holy is wilt thou be holy too;
And with the good and virtuous man thou wilt uprightly do.

78 For the living and elect thy favour wilt receive;
And thou wilt use the wicked men as wicked men deserve.

79 For it is he that gave me power, and strength to declare;
That all the ways wherein I walk might be free;

P S A L. 19. T. S.

The heav'n's and firmament on high do wondrously declare God's glory and omnipotence, his works, and what they are.

The wondrous works of God appear by every day's success;
The sights likewise which their race run the self-fame thing express.

There is no language, tongue, or speech, where their found is not heard,
In all the earth and coasts thereof their knowledge is conferr'd.

In them the Lord made for the fun a place of great renown;
Who like a bridgework ready trimm'd, comes from his chamber down.

And as a valiant champion, who would to honour rise,
With joy doth haste to take in hand
some noble enterprise;
6 And all the day from end to end
he compasseth about;
Nothing can hide it from his heat,
but he will find it out.
7 How perfect is the law of God!
his covenant is sure
Converting fowls, and making wise
the simple and obscure.
8 The Lord commands are righteous,
& his choice the heart likewise;
His precepts are most pure and do
give light unto every one.
9 The fear of God is excellent,
and ever doth endure;
The judgments of the Lord also,
most righteous are and pure.
10 And more to be desired are
than such fine gold alway;
The honey and the honey-comb
are not so sweet as they.
11 By them thy servant is forewarn'd
to have God in regard;
And in performance of the same
there shall be great reward.
1 2 But, Lord, what earthly man doth
the errors of his life? (know
Then cleanse me from my secret sins,
which are in me most rife.
13 And keep me, that presumptuous sins
prevail not over me;
And to shall I be innocent,
and great offences fle.
14 Accept my mouth and heart also,
my words and thoughts each one;
For my Redeemer and my strength,
O Lord, thou art alone.

P S A L M 20. T. S.
In trouble and adversity
the Lord God hear thee still;
The Majesty of Jacob's God
defend thee from all ill;
And send thee from his holy place
his help at ev'ry need:
And fo in Sion establish thee,
and make thee strong indeed.
Remember well the sacrifice
that now to him is done;
And receive most graciously
thy offerings each one.
According to thy heart's desire,
the Lord grant unto thee;
And all thy counsels and thine mind
full well perform may he.
5 We will rejoicing when thou us savet,
and banners shall display
Unto the Lord, who thy requests
fulfilled hath alway.
6 The Lord will his Anointed save,
I know well by his grace,
And fend him help by his right-hand
out of his holy place.
7 In chariots some put confidence,
and some in horses trust,
But we remember God our Lord,
who keepeth promise just.
8 They all fall down, but we do rise,
and stand up steadfastly:
O save and help us, Lord and King,
when we to thee do cry.

P S A L M 21. T. S.
O LORD, how joyful is the king
in thy strength and thy pow'r;
Exceedingly he doth rejoice
in thee his Saviour.
2 For thou hast given unto him
his goodly gores of life:
To him thou nothing hast denied,
of that he did require.
3 Thou didst prevent him with thy gifts
and blessings manifold;
And thou hast upon his head
a crown of perfect gold.
4 And when he asked life of thee,
thereof thou mad'st him sure
To have long life, yea, such a life
as ever shall endure.
5 Great is his glory, by thy help,
thy benefit and aid;
Great reward and a great honour both
thou hast upon him laid.
6 Thou wilt give him felicity,
that never shall decay;
And with thy cheerful countenance
will comfort him alway.
7 Because the king doth strongly trust
in God for to prevail,
Therefore his goodnet and his grace
to fave him will not fail.
8 Thy enemies shall feel thy pow'r;
that never shall decay;
And with thy cheerfull countenance
will comfort him alway.
9 And like an oven burn them, Lord,
in fiery flame and burn:
Thy anger shall destroy them all,
and fire shall them consume.
10 And thou shalt root out of the earth
their fruit that should increase;
And from the number of thy folk
their feed shall end and cease.
11 For they much mischief did contrive
against thy holy Name;
Yet did they fail, and had no pow'r
for to perform the same.
12 But as a mark thou shalt them set
in a most open place;
And charge thy bow-stringes readily
against their very face.
13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thy own
strength, which is our owne;
So shall we sing, right solemnly
praising thy might and pow'r.

P S A L M 22. T. S.
O GOD my God, wherefore dost thou
forsook me utterly?
And heelpeth not when I do make
my great complaint and cry.
2 To thee, my God, even all day long
I do both heart and call;
I esteemed not all the night, and yet
thou hearest not at all.
3 But thou that in thy holy place
for evermore dost dwell;
Thou art the joy, the comfort, and
glory of Israel.
4 And him in whom our Fathers old
had all their trust and stay;
Who, when they put their trust in thee,
derived it them alway.
5 They were preferred ever, when
they called on thy Name;
And for the faith they had in thee,
they were not put to shame.
6 But I am now become more like
a worm than to a man;
An outcast whom the people scorn
with all the spite they can.
7 All men despise as they behold
me walking on the way; (heads,
They grin, make mouths, and nod their
and on their heads do say,
8 This man did glory in the Lord,
his favour and his love;
Let him redeem and help him now,
his pow'r if he will prove.
9 But from the prifon of the womb
I was by thee releas'd;
This day they shall rejoice in hope,
whilst I did fluck the breath.
10 I was committed from my birth
with thee to have abode;
Since I came from my mother's womb,
thou hast been full my God.

The Second Part.

Then, Lord, depart not from me,
in this my present griev;
Since I have none to be my help,
my succour and relief.
2 For many bulls do compass me,
that be full strong of head;
Yea, bulls do fat, as tho' they
had in Bafan been fed.
3 They gape unto me greedily,
as tho' they would me slay;
Much like a lion roaring out,
and ramping for his prey.
4 But I drop down like water flied,
your joints in funder break;
My heart doth in my body melt
like wax, I am so weak.
5 My strength doth like a posthord dry;
your tongue it cleaveth fast
Unto my jaws, and I am brought
to dust of death at laft.
6 For many dogs do compass me,
in council they do meet;
Conspiring still against my life,
piercing my hands and feet.
7 I was torment^d so, that I
might all my bones have told;
Whilist they do look and stare at me,
when they do me behold.
8 My garments they divided have
in parts among them all;
And for my coat did cast lots,
to whom it should belong.
9 Therefore I pray thee, be not far
from me at my great need;
P S A L M XXIII, XXIV, XXV.

But, rather, since thou art my strength, to help me, Lord, make speed. And from the sword save thou my soul, for it is my life; every day do I hear, and my soul is not troubled. But thou dost cleanse me with thine own love, therefore thou art stronger than all my adversaries. And thou hast put a crown of love upon my head; I shall live to praise thee, and in thy name shall I triumph.

For both thy rod and shepherd's crook afford me comfort still. Thou hast it in abundance, O Lord, my God, and in thy name shall I triumph.

Then shall the King of glorious state come in triumphantly. Who is the King of glorious state? the Lord of hosts it is; The kingdom and the royalty of glorious state is his.

I Lift my heart to thee, my God and guide most just; Now suffer me to take no shame, for in thee do I trust. Let not my foes rejoice, nor make a scorn of me; And let them not be overthrown, that put their trust in thee.

3 But shame shall them befall, who harm them wrongfully: Therefore thy paths and thy right ways unto me, Lord, decoy. Direct me in thy truth, and teach me, I thee pray; Thou art my Saviour and my God, on thee I wait alway.

5 Thy mercies manifold remember, Lord, I pray; In pity thou art plentiful, and so hast been alway. Remember not the faults and frailty of my youth; Call not to mind how ignorant I have been of thy truth:

7 Nor after my defects let me thy mercy find; But of thine own benignity, Lord, have me in thy mind. His mercy is full sweet, his truth a perfect guide; Therefore the Lord will sinners teach, and such as go aside.

9 The humble he will teach his precepts to obey; He will direct in all his paths the lowly man alway. For all the ways of God both truth and mercy are, To them that do his covenant and statutes keep with care.

The Second Part.

11 Now for thy holy name, O Lord, I thee intreat To grant me pardon for my sin, for it is very great. Whoso doth fear the Lord, by him he shall be kept, To lead his life in such a way as he doth best accept:

13 His soul shall evermore in goodnes dwell and stand; His feed and his posterity inherit shall the land. All those that fear the Lord, know his secret intent; And unto them he doth declare his will and testament.

15 My eyes and thankful heart to him I will advance, That pluck'd my feet out of the snare of sin and ignorance.
**Psalm 26**

1. With mercy me behold; to thee I make my moan; for I am poor and dejected, and comfortless alone.

2. The troubles of my heart are multiplied indeed; bring me out of this misery, necessity, and need.

3. Behold my poverty, my anguish, and my pain; Remit my fin and my offence, and make me clean again.

4. O Lord, behold my foals, pursuing me with deadly lute, because my hope and confidence turn in God, and hope that he ever walked in thy truth.

5. Deliver, Lord, thy folk, my hands I do not once to them refer, that I may speak and preach the praise, and so declare how wondrous ways thou hast been good to me.

6. O God, thy house I love most dear, nor yet my life among those men that doth belong to thee, but not mean thy choice Israel.

7. But I resolve in righteousness my time and days to spend: Therefore that I may not transgress, let thy grace me defend.

8. My foot is stay'd for all straies, it standeth well and right: Wherefore, I will give praise in all the people's light.

9. The Lord is both my health and light; Shall man make me dimly'd? Since God doth give me strength and Why am I to be afraid? (might.

10. Whileth that my foes with all their strength began with me to brawl, Thinking to eat me up, at length themselves have caught the fall.

11. Thou they incamp'd against me lie, my heart is not afraid; And if in battle they will try, I trust in God for aid.

12. One thing of God I do require, For which to thee I cry; With psalms and songs I will apply and will defire, till he to me apply:

13. That I within his holy place my life throughout may dwell; To see the beauty of his face, and view his temple well.

14. In time of dread he shall me hide within his place most pure, and keep me secret by his side, as on a rock most sure.

15. At length I know the Lord's good grace shall make me strong and stout, My foes to foil and clean deface, that compass me about.

16. Therefore within his house will I give sacrifice of praise; With psalms and songs I will apply to laud the Lord always.

The Second Part.

9. Lord, hear the voice of my request, for which to thee I cry; Have mercy, Lord, on me oppress'd, and help me speedily.

10. My heart confesseth unto thee, I sue to have thy grace; Then seek my face, saith thou to me; Lord, I will seek thy face.

11. In wrath turn not thy face away, nor suffer me to live; My help thou hast been to this day, be still my God and guide.

12. When both my parents me forsake, and cast me off at large; Even then the Lord himself doth take of me the care and charge.

13. Teach me, O Lord, the way to thee, and lead me on forth right; For fear of such as watch for me, to trap me if they might.

14. O leave me not unto the will of them that he my foes; For they devise against me, the hill falleth witnesses to deplore.

15. I utterly should faint, but that this hope supported me, That in the land wherein I live God's goodnesse I shall see.

16. Trust still in God, whole thou his will abide thou must; (art, He will support and safe thy heart, if thou in him do trust.

**Psalm 28**

THOU art, O Lord, my strength and the succour which I crave; (stay, Neglect me not, lest I be like them that are laid in grave.

2. My voice and supplications hear, when unto thee I cry; When I lift up my hands unto thy holy ark most high.

3. Repute me not among those men, in fin that take their fill; That speak right fair unto their friends, but think in heart full ill.

4. According to those wicked deeds, which they did most regard, And after their invention, Lord, let them receive reward.

5. Because they never mind the works of God, he will therefore, Instead of building of them up, destroy them evermore.

6. To render thanks unto the Lord, how great a caufe have I, My voice, my pray'r, and my complaint that heard so willingly.

7. He is my shield and fortitude, my buckler in distress; My heart rejoiceth greatly, and my longings his confest.

8. He is our strength and our defence, our foes for to repel; The health and the salvation of his own elect by Christ.

9. Thy people and thy heritage, Lord, blest, guide, and preserve; Increasethem, Lord, and ruleth their hearts, that they may never swerve.

**Psalm 29**

Give ye to the Lord, ye potentates, give ye with one accord, All praise and honour, might and strength unto the living Lord.

2. Give glory to his holy Name, and honour him alone; Give worship to his Majesty within his holy throne.

3. His voice doth rule the waters all; as he himself doth pleas; He doth prepare the thunder-claps, and governs all the seas.

4. The voice of God is of great force, and wondrous excellent: It is most mighty in effect, and most magnificent.

5. The voice of God doth rend and break the cedar-trees to long, The cedar-trees of Lebanon, which are both high and strong.

6. And makes them leap like as a calf, or as the unicorn; Not only trees but mountains great whereon the trees are borne.
Psalm 31. J.H.

O Lord, I put my trust in thee;
Let nothing work me shame;
As thou art just, deliver me;
And let me live from blame.

2 Hear me, O Lord, and that anon
To help me make good speed;
Be thou my rock and house of stone;
My defence in time of need.

3 For why? as bones thy strength is tried;
Thou art my fort and tower.
For thy Name's sake be thou my guide,
And lead me in thy power.

4 Pluck thou my feet out of the snare,
Which they for me have laid;
Thou art my strength and all my care
Is for thy mighty aid.

5 Into thy hands, Lord, I commit
My soul, which is thy due;
And give laud and thanks always.

6 Hearken, O Lord, to my cry;  
Who is like thee, O mighty one?
And who is like thee, O God?
According to thy grace send strength.

7 When I enjoy'd the world at will,
The length of all my days.
How they conspired and went about
To me thy servant, Lord, express

8 Thou hast not left me in their hand;
For thou art my refuge and my joy;
To me thou art the strength of my soul.

9 Great grief, O Lord, doth me afail,
For thy Name's sake be thou my guide;
And to the proud he doth repay
According to their pride.

10 My strength is gone, and through disdain
My foes I am now forgot;
They were as of a broken pot.

But let me not be put to shame,
Because on thee I call;

18 O Lord, make dumb their lips out-
Who give are to lies;
And cruelly with pride and spite
Against the just devise.

20 Thy presence shall them fence and
And with the floods of waters great
Shall have no power on him.

21 Thanks to the Lord, that hath de-
On me his grace so far,
Clar'd me to defend with watch and ward,
As in a town of war.

22 Thus did I say both day and night,
When I was sore oppressed,
Lord, I thee desire;
I am cleann cast out of sight;
Yet heard'st thou my request.

23 Ye faints, love ye the Lord alway,
The faithful he doth guide;
And to the proud he doth repay
According to their pride.

24 Of good courage, all ye just,
On God thy strength depend;
For he in him that putteth his trust
He ever will defend.

Psalm 32. T.S.

The man is blest, whose wickedness
The Lord forgiueth;
And he whose sin is likewise hid,
And cover'd from his wrath.

And blest is he to whom the Lord
Imputation not his fin;
Who in his heart hath hid no guile,
Nor fraud is found therein.

For whil'st that I kept close my fin
In silence and constraint,
My bones did wear and wale away
With daily moan and plaint.

Both night and day thy hand on me
Was full of pain;
My moisture like the summer's heat,
To dryness did convert.

I did therefore confess my faults,
And all my sins reveal;
Then thou, O Lord, didst me forgive,
And all my sins conceal.

The humble man shall pray therefore,
And seek the grace in due time;
So that the floods of waters great
Shall have no power on him.

When trouble and adversity
Do compass me about,
Thou art my refuge and my joy,
And thou dost rid me out.

Come hither, and I will thee teach
How thou shalt walk aright;
I will thee guide, as I myself
Have learn'd by proof and fight:

Be not too rude and ignorant,
As is the horse and drudge;
Whose mouth, without a rein or bit,
From harm thou canst not rule.

The wicked man shall manifold
Forrows and grief sustain;
But unto him that trusteth in God 
his goodnefs shall remain. 
11 Be merry therefore in the Lord, 
ye just, lift up your voice; 
And ye of pure and perfect heart, 
with cheerfulnefs rejoice. 

P S A L. 33. J. H.
Y e righteous, in the Lord rejoice, 
it is a lemayly fight, 
That upright men with thankful voice 
should praise the Lord of might. 
2 Praise ye the Lord with harp and fing 
to him with palftery; 
With ten-string'd instrument founding, 
priafe ye the Lord moft high. 
3 Sing to the Lord a song moft new, 
and with his gifts he doth delight 
the earth throughout to fill. 
5 For by the word of God alone 
the heavens above were wrought, 
Their hofs and powers ev'ry one 
his breath to pass hath brought. 
6 The waters great gather'd he 
on heaps within the Shore, 
And hid them in the depth to be, 
as in a house of store. 
7 Let all the earth then fear the Lord, 
and keep his righteous law; 
And all the world with one accord 
dread him, in heart, and voice. 
8 What he commanded, wrought it was 
at once with utmost speed; 
What he doth will, is brought to pass 
with full effect indeed. 
9 The counfels of the nations rude 
the Lord doth bring to nought; 
He doth defeat the maladuent 
of their device and thought, 
10 But his decrees continue still, 
they never slack nor waver: 
The motions of his mind and will 
take place in every age. 

The Second Part. 
11 Blessed are they to whom the Lord 
as God and guide is known, 
Whom he doth chufe of mere accord, 
to take them as his own. 
12 The Lord from heav'n did call his 
enemies morrow by birth; 
Beholding from his feet of might 
the dwellers on the earth: (wrought 
13 The Lord, I fay, whose hand hath 
man's heart, and doth it frame; 
'Tis he alone doth know the thought 
and working of the fame. 
14 A king that trutheth in his heart, 
shall not prevail at length; 
The man that of his might doth boast, 
shall fail for all his strength. 
15 The troops of horfemen all shall fail, 
their fury and feet shall swerve; 
The strength of horfe shall not prevail 
the rider to preferce. 
16 But lo, the Lord, God attend 
and watch to aid the tid: of fear; 
With such as fear him to offend, 
and on his goodnefs trust. 
17 That he of death and great distress 
may let his fouls from dread; 
And if that death their land opprefs, 
in hunger them to feed. 
18 Wherefore our foul doth whole-de 
on God our strength and stay; 
He is our shield us to defend, 
and drive all darts away. 
19 Our joyful souls alway proclaim 
his power and his might; 
For why? in his most holy Name 
we hope and much delight. 
20 Therefore let thy holy Name 
O Lord, be ever true, 
and keep his righteous law; 
As we always with one accord 
do only truft in thee. 

P S A L. 34. T. S.
I will give laud and honour both 
unto the Lord always; 
My mouth also for evermore 
shall speak unto his praise. 
2 I do delight to praise the Lord, 
In foul, in heart, and voice; 
That humble men may hear thereof, 
and heartily rejoice. 
3 Therefore fee that ye magnify, 
with me the living Lord, 
Let us exalt his holy Name 
always with one accord. 
4 For myself beloved the Lord, 
he answerd me again, 
And me deliver'd speedily 
from all my fear and pain. 
5 Whole they be that him behold, 
shall see his light most clear; 
Their countenance shall not be daft'd, 
they never need to fear. 
6 The poor diffreffed man for help 
unto the Lord doth call; 
Who doth him hear without delay, 
and rid him out of thrall. 
7 The angel of the Lord doth pitch 
his tent in ev'ry place, 
To save all such as do him fear, 
that nothing them deface. 
8 Tast and confider well therefore, 
that God is good and juft; 
O happy man, that maketh him 
only thy flaw and truft! 
9 O fear the Lord, all ye his fants, 
who is a mighty king; 
For they that fear the living Lord 
are sure to have nothing. 
10 The lions shall be hunger-bit, 
and pinc'd with famine much; 
But as for them that fear the Lord, 
no lack shall be to fuch. 

The Second Part. 
11 Come near to me, my children, and 
unto my words give ear; 
I will you teach the perfect way, 
how ye the Lord shall fear. 
12 Who is the man that would live long, 
and lead a happy life? 
See thou refrain thy tongue and lips 
from all deceit and pride. 
13 Turn back thy face from doing ill, 
and do the godly deed; 
Enquire for peace and quietnefs, 
and follow it with speed. 
14 For why? the eyes of God above 
upon the just are bent; 
His ears likewise to hear the cry 
of the poor innocent. 
15 But he doth frowm and bend his 
upon the wicked train, (brows, 
And cuts away the memory 
that should of them remain, 
16 But when the juft do call and cry, 
the Lord doth hear them so, 
That out of pain and misery 
forthwith he lets them go. 
17 The Lord is ever nigh to them, 
that broken-hearted are; 
And for the contrite spirit 
his salvation doth prepare. 
18 Full many are the miferies 
that righteous men endure; 
But of deliv'rance from them all 
the Lord doth them secure. 
19 The Lord doth fo preferve and keep 
their very bones alway, 
That not so much as one of them 
doth perish or decay. 
20 The fin shall fay the wicked man, 
which him himfelf hath wrought; 
And fuch as hate the righteous man 
shall soon be brought to nought. 
21 But they that fear the living Lord, 
are ever fafe and found; 
And as for thole that truft in him, 
only shall them confound. 

P S A L. 35. J. H.
ORD, plead meafufe againft my foes, 
confound their force and might; 
And take my part againft all thole 
that fck with me to fight. 
2 Lay hold upon the spear and shield, 
thyfelf in armour dress; 
Stand up with me to fight the field, 
and help me from diffrels. 
3 Gird on thy fword and ftripe the ways, 
my enemies withbrand; 
That thou unto my foul may'f lay, 
to help me at hand. 
4 Confound them with rebufke and blame, 
that fcek my foul to fliil; 
Let them turn back and fcape with flame, 
that think to work me ill. 
5 Let them difperfe and fliare abroad, 
as wind doth drive the duff 
That fce the angel of our God 
their might and may thrive. 
6 Let all their ways be void of light, 
and flipt'ry, like to fall; 
And fend thy Angel with thy might, 
to perfecute them all. 

3 7 For
PSALM XXXVI, XXXVII.

7 For why? without my fault have they in secret let their sin
And digg'd a pit in my path-way,
To take my soul therein.
8 When they think leaf and have no O Lord, destroy them all; (care,
Let them be caught in their own snare, and in their mischief fall.
9 But let my soul, my heart, and voice, in God have joy and wealth,
And digg'd a pit in my path-way,
To take my soul therein.
10 Then all my bones shall speak and say, (my parts shall all agree)
O thou great God of heaven and earth,
What man is like to thee?

The Second Part.
11 Thou dost defend the weak from them,
That are both stout and strong,
And rid the poor from wicked men,
eres in them may rejoice,
And in his favoring health.
12 Let them not their pride express,
or triumph over me.
13 Let not their hearts rejoice nor cry,
even so we would it have:
Nor give them cause to say on high,
He's funk into the grave.
14 Confound them all that do rejoice,
When they my troubles see;
Let them be clothed with rebuke,
That boast with scorn at me.
15 But let them heartily rejoice,
Who love my upright way:
Being the Lord and God doth excell,
And he doth much delight,
To see his servants prosper well,
It is his pleasant sight.
16 Wherefore my tongue I will apply,
To my Lord and say,
Great is the Lord and doth excel,
And there fore doth never know.
17 Thy mercy is above all things,
Doth ever flow from thee;
So shall their great prosperity
Soon fade and pass away.
18 Thy perfect life and godly name
Doth still in God alone,
Not to the proud on me prevail,
Nor let the wicked me assail.
19 The belly gods and flattering train
To witness things untrue;
That false in him are sure,
And in all the world,
That may rejoice.
20 But with open mouth they run at me;
Their fury is like fire:
Well, well, say they, our eye doth see
The thing that we desire.
21 Of peace no words they think or say,
Their talk is all untrue;
They all that peace pursue,
And take thereof
22 With open mouth they run at me;
Their fury is like fire:
Well, well, say they, our eye doth see
The thing that we desire.
And in thy light we are full sure
Eternal light to see.
10 From such as thee desire to know
Let not thy grace depart;
Thy righteousness declare and show
To men of upright heart.
11 Let not the proud on me prevail,
O Lord, of thy good grace,
Nor let the wicked me assail;
Nor let me out of place.
12 But they in their device shall fall,
That wicked works maintain;
They shall be certainly call down,
And never rise again.

PSAL. 37. J. H.

G RUDGE not to see the wicked men
In wealth to flourish still;
Nor envy such as ill to do
And have their will.
For as the grass and the green herba
Do wither and decay,
So shall their great prosperity
Foon fade and pass away.

3 Thou therefore in God alone,
to do well give thy mind;
So shalt thou have the land as thine,
And there fore doth never know.
4 Thy perfect life and godly name
He will clear as the light,
And shall shine half to bright.
7 Be still therefore, and steadfast
On God's fee thou wait them,
Not shrinking for the propitious fate
Of vile and wicked men.
Shake off despite, envy, and hate,
Let not thy anger rise;
That thou may't it be not drawn into
Some fruitless enterprise.
9 For every wicked man will God
Most certainly destroy;
But such as trust in him are sure,
The land for to enjoy.
Wait but a while and thou shalt see
No more the wicked train;
Nor to much as house or place,
Where once he did remain.

The Second Part.
11 But merciful and humble men
Enjoy shall see and eat,
In rest and peace they shall rejoice,
For nought shall them withstand;
12 The wicked and malicious do
Against the just conspire;
They gnath their teeth at him, as men
Who do his bane desire.
13 But while ungodly men thus think,
The Lord laughs them to scorn;

For
For he doth see the time approach,
when they shall sigh and mourn.
14 The wicked have their sword out-
their bow is also bent, drawn,
To overthrow and kill the poor,
whole life is innocent.
15 But the same sword shall pierce their
which was to kill the juft; (heart
So shall the bow in thunders break,
wherein they put their trust.
16 Doubtlefs the juft man’s poor estate
is to be valued more
Than all the vile and wicked man’s
rich pomp and heaped store.
17 For th’ their power be most strong,
God will it overthrow;
Where contrary he doth preferve
the humble man and low.
18 He fees by his great providence
the godly’s upright way,
And will give them inheritance
which never shall decay.
19 Discouraged they shall not be,
when fame are hard before;
When others shall be hunger-bit,
they shall be clad and fed.
20 For whoever wicked is,
and enemy to God,
Shall like the fat of jams consume,
or smock that flies abroad.

The Third Part.
21 Behold the wicked borrows much,
and payeth not again;
Whereas the just by liberal gifts
the needy doth sustaine: (have
21 For they whom God doth blest shall
the land for heritage;
And they whom he doth curse likewise
shall perish in his rage.
23 The Lord the juft man’s steps doth
and all his ways doth blest; (guide,
To every thing he takes in hand,
he giveth good successe.
24 Tho’ he doth fall, yet he is sure
not utterly to sink; (fink
For God upholdeth him with his hand,
and from him will not shrink.
25 I have been young, but now am old,
and never yet saw I
The juft man left, neither his seed
reduce’d to beggary.
26 He gives always most liberally,
and lends where there is need;
By which he doth from God secure
a blessing to his feed.
27 Therefore fее vice and wickednefs,
and virtue do embrace;
So God shall grant thee long to have
on earth a dwelling-place
28 For God doth love equity,
and fhes to his fuch grace,
That he preferveth them, but doth cut off
the wicked race.
29 Whereas the good and godly men
inherit fhall the land;
Having as lords all things therein
in their own pow’r and hand,

P S A L M XXXVIII, XXXIX.

30 The juft man’s mouth doth ever speak
of matters wife and high;
His tongue doth talk of judgment, and
of truth and equity.
31 For in his heart the law of God
doth evermore abide;
So that wherever he doth go,
his foot shall never glide.
32 The wicked, like a greedy wolf
the juft man doth befe.
By all means seeking him to kill,
and take him in his net.

The Fourth Part.
33 But tho’ he fall into his hands,
God will him succour send: (two
Tho’ men again (him fentence give,
and fentence them then.
34 Wait thou on God and keep his way,
he shall preferve thee then.
The earth to rule, and thou fhalt see
destroy’d thofe wicked men.
35 The wicked have I feen moft strong,
and plac’d in high degree,
Spreading himfelf, and flourishing,
as doth the laurel tree.
36 But fuddenly he pafs’d away,
and lo, he quite was gone;
Then I him fought, but could not find
the place where dwelt fuch one.
37 Mark and behold the upright man
how God doth him increafe;
For the juft man fhall have at length
great joy with reft and peace.
38 As for tranfgreffors, woe to them,
destroy’d they all fhall be;
God will cut off their budding race,
and rich pofterity.
39 But the salvation of the juft
doth come from God above,
Who in their troubles fends them aid
of his pure grace and love.
40 God evermore delivers them
from vile men and unjust;
And will fave them, whilft that they
in him do put their trust.

P S A L. 38. J. H.
PUT me not to rebuke, O Lord,
in thy provoked ire;
And in thy wrath correct me not,
I humbly thee defire.
2 Thy arrows do ftick fast in me,
thy hand doth prefs me sore; And in thy feth no health at all appeareth any more.
3 And all this is by reafon of
thy wrath that I am in;
Nor any refi is in my bones,
by reafon of my fin.
4 For I, my wicked doings, Lord,
above my head are gone;
A greater load than I can bear,
they lie me fore upon.
5 My wounds do flink and are corrupt,
and loathfome are to fee;
Which all through my own foolsnefs
do ftrong me unto me.

P S A L. 39. J. H.
I SAID I will look to my ways,
for fear I should go wrong;
I will take heed all times, that I
offend not with my tongue.
2 As with a bit I will keep falt
my mouth with force and might,
Not once to whisper all the while
the wicked are in fight.
3 I held my tongue and fpake no word,
but kept me clofe and still;
Yea,
P S A L M XL, XLI, XLII.

Yes, from good talk I did refrain,
But, for against my will.
4 My heart grew hot within my breast
With musing thought and doubt,
Which did increase and stir the fire,
At last these words built out:
5 Lord, number out my life and days,
Which yet I have not past;
So that I may be certify'd,
How long my life shall last.
6 For thou hast pointed out my life,
In length much like a span:
My age is nothing unto thee,
So vain is ev'ry man!
7 Man walketh like a shade, and doth
In vain himself annoy,
In getting goods, and cannot tell
What help do I desire?
Truly my hope is ev'n in thee,
I nothing else require.

The Second Part.
9 From all the sins that I have done,
Lord quit me out of hand;
And make me not a scorn to fools,
For they know not what I am.
10 I was so dumb, that to complain
No trouble could me move;
Because I knew it was thy work,
That I, O God, should do thy mind.
11 Lord, take from me thy scourge,
And make me not a scorn to fools,
For thou hast pointed out my life,
To all the church.
12 When thou for sin dost rebuke,
He waxeth pale and faint;
Behold my tongue no time doth cease,
And not deliver him into their hands.
13 I have not hid within my breast
Thy goodnesses as by stealth:
But I declare and have express'd
Thy truth and saving health.
14 I kept not close thy loving mind,
That no man should know,
The trust that in thy truth I found,
To all the church I show.
15 Thy tender mercy, Lord, from me
Withdraw thou not away:
But let thy love and verity
Preferve me night and day.
16 For I with many troubles am encoun'ter'd,
And no strength to restore;
My sins so greatly do increase,
I cannot fly them away.
17 For why? in number they exceed
The hairs upon my head;
My heart doth faint for very fear,
That I am almost dead.
18 With speed send help and let me free,
O Lord, I thee require;
Make haste with tid to succour me,
O Lord, at my desire.
19 Confound them with rebuke and
That seek my soul to pull (thine),
Drive back my foes and them demate,
That with me may ill.
20 For all their fates do them defery,
That would deface my name;
Alway at me they rail and cry,
Pye on him, fie for shame.
21 Let them in thee have joy and wealth,
That seek to thee always;
That those that love thy saving health
May say, To God be praise.

22 But as for me, I am but poor;
Opprest, and brought full low.
Yet thou, O Lord, wilt me restore
To health full well I know.
23 For why? thou art my hope and trust,
My refuge, help, and stay;
Wherefore my God, as thou art just,
With me no time delay.

P S A L. XLI. T. S.

The man is blest that doth provide
For such as need be;
For in the heaven perilous
The Lord will let him free.
2 And he will keep him safe, and make him happy in the land;
And not deliver him into his enemies strong band.
3 And from his bed of languishing
The Lord will him restore;
For thou, O Lord, wilt turn to health
His ficks and his sore.
4 And thou wilt make his face as thou didst,
Have mercy, Lord, on me.
And heal my soul, which grieves is
That I offended thee.
5 My foes did with me ill in heart,
And thus of me did say,
When shall he die, that fo his name
May perish quite away?
6 And when they come to visit me,
They ask if I do well;
But their hearts they mischief hatch,
And then abroad it tell.
7 All they that hate me do conspire
Against me craftily;
If I die like a fool,
And still devise how to procure
My hurt and misery.
8 Some grievous sin hath brought him to
This ficks and this sore,
Fay they plain;
He is so low, that without doubt
He cannot rise again.
9 The man also that I did trust,
With me did ufe deceit;
Who at my table did eat bread,
The same for a while did wait.
10 Have mercy, Lord, on me therefore,
And let me be preserved;
That I may render unto them
The things they have deferv'd.
11 By this I know assuredly,
I am belov'd of thee;
Because my foes no power have
to triumph over me.
12 But in my right thou haft me kept,
And it maintained well;
And in my presence place assign'd
Where I shall ever dwell.
13 The Lord, the God of Israel,
Be praised evermore;
Ev'n so be it, Lord, will I say;
Praise ye the Lord therefore.

P S A L. XLII. J. H.

I waited long and sought the Lord,
And patiently did bear;
At length he did to me accord,
My voice and cry to hear.
2 He brought me from the dreadful pit,
Out of the miry clay:
Upon a rock he let my feet,
And did guide my way.
3 To me he taught a psalm of praise,
Which I must hear abroad;
And sing new songs of thanks always
Unto the Lord our God.
4 When all the fads these things shall see
As people much afraid;
Then they unto the Lord will flee,
And trust upon his aid.
5 Blessed is he, whose hope and heart
Doth in the Lord remain;
Psalm 43. T. S.

**JUDGE and defend my cause, O my God, in the presence of thy holy men.** (Lord, from wicked and deceitful men, O Lord, deliver me.

2 For of my strength thou art the God; why am I put from thee? Why walk I heavily, whilest that my foe oppresseth me?

Psalm 44. T. S.

**O LORD, send out thy light and truth, and lead me with thy grace; which may conduct me to thy hilly and to thy dwelling-place.**

1 Why do sad thoughts, without restraint, thus rage within my breast?

2 By him I succour have at need against all pain and grief; He is my God, who with all speed doth haste to lend relief.

3 My soul is vexed in me, and the blood of evil that doth fall, doth hasten to send relief.

4 Thou art my King, O God, who sav'lt Jacob in scried wife;

5 Led with thy power we're thrown down such as did against us rife;

6 Thou kept'st us from our foes great rage, and didst them all confound.

7 Thou mad'lt us flee before our foes, so were we over-trod;

8 Thou hast given to our foes, as sheep for to be slain;

9 Among the heathen ev'ry where hanging the head thus walk,

10 Thy people thou hast fold like flames, and as a thing of nought; For profit none thou hast thereby, no gain at all was fought.

11 Thus ferve we for no other cause, but for a common talk; (heads, They mock, they scorn, they make their wherever they do walk.

12 With flame and great confusion I afflicted am full sore;

13 For why? we hear such false reports and lies; (words,

Psalm 45. J. H.

**My heart doth take in hand, some godly song to sing; The praise that I shall shew therein, pertaineth to the King.**

2 My tongue shall be as quick, his honour to induite, As the pen of any scrie that writeth fast to write.

3 Of fairest of all men, thy lips with terror are pure;

4 About thee gied thy sword, O Prince of might elect;

5 Go forth with godly speed, with meekness, truth and right; And thy right hand shall thee instruct in works of dreadful might.

6 Thy arrows sharp and keen in their heart to fore they fling, That they shall crouch and flee to thee, yea, all thy foes, O King.

7 Thy royal fear, O Lord, for ever shall remain;

8 Because the sceptre of thy realm doth righteouness maintain.

9 With myrrh and sweetness thy clothes are all bespread,

10 Kings daughters do attend in fine and rich array;
PSALM XLVI, XLVII, XLVIII, XLIX.

At thy right hand the queen doth stand
In gold and garments gay.

The Second Part.
11 O daughter take good heed,
Incline and give good ear;
Thou must forget thy kindred all,
your father's house most dear;
Then shall the King desire
Thy beauty alone more and more;
He is the Lord thy God, whom thou
Must worship and adore.
13 The daughters then of Tyre,
With gifts full rich to see,
And all the wealthy of the land,
Shall make their gift to thee,
The daughter of the King
Is glorious to behold;
Within her closet the doth fit,
All deck'd in beaten gold:
In robes of needle wrought,
e'ry pleasant thing,
With virgins fair on her to wait
Within the palace of the King,
And there they do abide.
Instead of fathers thou
Shalt children multiply,
Whom thou may'st princes to rule
All lands successively.
Wherefore thy holy Name
All ages shall record,
The people shall give thanks to thee
For evermore, O Lord.

PSALM 47. J. H.

Ye people all, with one accord
Clap hands, shout and rejoice,
Be glad and sing unto the Lord
With sweet and pleasant voice.
For high the Lord and dreadful is,
His wonders manifold.
A mighty king he is likewise
In all the earth extol'd.
The people shall he make to be
Unto our bondage thrall.
And underneath our feet shall
The nations make to fall:
For us the heritage he chose,
The excellency of Jacob
His well-beloved one.
Our God ascended up on high
In understanding shall my heart
Will incline mine ear to know
Thy judgments set Sion mount
To be advanced still praising.
With gitts full rich to see,
His pleasures to see.
The Lord goes up above the sky
With trumpets royal voice.
Sing praises to our God,
Praising praises to the king,
For God is King of all the earth,
All skilful praises sing.
7 God o'er the heathen reigns and sits
Upon his holy throne;
The princes of the people have
Thence united every one.
8 To Abraham's people; for our God
Who is exalted high,
As with a buckler doth defend
The earth continually.

PSALM 48. J. H.

Great is the Lord, and with great joy
To be advanced still praising.
Within the city of our God,
Upon his holy hill.
Mount Zion is a pleasant place,
It gladeth all the land.
The city of the mighty King,
On north-side doth stand.
Within the palaces thereof
God is a refuge known;
For lo, the kings are gathered, and
together they are gone:
But when they did behold it so,
They wonder'd, and they were
Astonish'd much, and suddenly
Were driven back with fear;
Great terror there on them did fall,
For grief of heart they cry,
As doth a woman when the shall
Go travail speedily.

6 As though with easter winds the ships
Upon the seas did break,
They were destroy'd; and even as we
Have heard our fathers speak.
7 So in the city of the Lord
We saw as it was told;
Yes, in the city which our God
For ever will uphold.
8 O Lord, we wait, and do depend
On thy good help and grace;
For which we do all times attend
Within thy holy place.
9 O Lord, according to thy name,
For ever is thy praise;
And thy right hand, O Lord, is full
Of righteousness always.
10 For thy judgments let Sion mount
Be filled full with joys;
Also of Judah grant, O Lord,
The daughters to rejoice.
11 Go walk about all Sion hill,
Yea, round about her go,
And tell the towers that thereon
Are builded on a row:
12 And mark ye well her bulwarks all,
Behold her towers these;
That ye may tell thereof to them
That after shall be here.
13 For this most mighty God, our God,
For evermore is he;
And unto death we are resolv'd
Our guide he still shall be.

PSALM 49. J. H.

All people hearken and give ear
To that which I shall tell,
Both high and low, both rich and poor,
That in the world do dwell.
2 For why? my mouth shall make dif-
Of many things most wise,
Courteous in understanding shall my heart
Its study exercise.
3 I will incline mine ear to know
The parable to dark.
And open all my doubtful speech,
In metre on my harp.
4 Wherefore should I affliction fear,
or any careful toil?
Or else my foes, which at my heels
Do press my life to spoil?
5 For as for such as riches have,
Wherein their trust is most,
And they who of their treasures great
Proudly do brag and boast;
6 There is not one of them that can
His brother's life prolong,
Or give a ransom unto God
Sufficient in esteem:
7 It is too great a price to pay,
None can thereof attain,
So that he might his life prolong,
Or not in grave remain.
8 They see wise men as well as fools
Are subject to death's bands;
And being dead, strangers pollute
Their houses, goods and lands:
9 Their
Psalm 150

W. W.

The mighty God, th' Eternal hath thus spoke,
And all the world he will call and provoke;
Ev'n from the east, and so forth to the west:
Out of Sion, which place he liketh best,
God will appear, in beauty most excellent,
Our God will come before that long time be spent;

2 Devouring fire shall go before his face,
A tempest great shall round about him trace.
Then shall he call the earth and heavens bright,
To judge his folk with equity and right:
Saying, Go to, and now my saints assemble;

As the waters are to the sea,
So shall the really just be to the Lord.
They shall do no iniquity, nor speak lying word.
Their mouths shall declare righteousness, and speak nothing amiss.

5 Their care is to build houses fair,
And to determine sure
To make their names upon the earth for ever to endure.
Yet shall no man always enjoy high honour wealth and reft;
But must at length submit to death, as well as the brute beast.

The Second Part.

And they find their foolish thoughts to be most low and vain,
The children not approve their talk, and in like sin remain.
As sheep into the fold are brought they shall be laid in grave;
Death shall them eat, and in that day the just shall lordship have:
Their care is to build houses fair,

Yet in this life he counts himself the happiest under sun;
And others likewise flatter him, saying, All is well done.
But yet if he should live so long as did his fathers old,
Yet must he needs at length give place, and be brought to death's fold.

Man that in honour lives, and doth not understand, may be
Compared unto the very beasts that perish utterly.

Psalms 51-53

My past they keep, their gifts do not dissemble.
3 The heav'ns they shall declare his righteousness;
For God is Judge of all things more and less.
Hear my people, for I will now reveal:
Lift, Israel, I'll from thee nought conceal;
Thy God, thy Lord, am I, and will not blame thee:
For not giving all sorts of offerings to me:
I have no need to take of thee at all:
Goats of thy fold, or calves out of thy stall:
For all the beasts are mine within the woods,
On thousand hills cattle are mine own goods:
I know for mine all birds that are on mountains:
All beasts mine are which haunt the fields and fountains.

Were I hungry I would not thee it tell;
For all is mine that in the world doth dwell.
Eat I the flesh of great bulls or bullocks?
Or drink the blood of goats or of the flocks?
Offer to God praise and hearty Thanksgiving,
And pay thy vows unto God everliving.

Call upon me when troubled thou shalt be;
Then will I help, and thou shalt honour me.
To the wicked thus faith th' eternal God:
Why dost thou preach my words and laws abroad,
Seeing thou hast them with the mouth abused,
And hat't to be by discipline reduced?
My words, I say, thou dost reject and hate:
If that thou feest a thief, as with thy mate
Thou runn'st with him, and so thy prey seek out;
And art all one with the adult'rous rout;
Thou giv'st thyself to backslide and to flander,
And how thy tongue deceiveth, is a wonder.

Thou shalt not say to thine heart, I am he that knoweth not;
I am the wise man that knoweth no thing.

Do not say to thine heart, I am wise, and I know it;
That which is too high for thee sayeth:
The earth is mine, and the fullness thereof.

The Lord is God, who was made of the seed of Abraham;
He is the Rock, even our Redeemer, and there is no Rock like him.

Who art thou that giv'st me counsel, and shalt make me know what is unknown?
To whom then hast thou spoken, that thou dost shew me treasures?
Or else is it for nothing that I hear of it, and mine ear hath heard it but once?
To whom then hast thou made known thrills to come, or declarest secrets to me?

The birds that build on hills and out of sight,
And beasts that in the fields do lie, are subject to my might.

Then, thou'1 hunger'd sore, what need I sought of thine?
Since that earth with her great flour and all therein is mine:

To bulls fleish have I mind to eat it dost thou think?
Psalm LIII.

O for such a sweetness do I find
The blood of goats to drink!
14 Give to the Lord his praise,
With thanks to him apply,
And see thou pay thy vows always
Unto God most high.
15 Then seek and call to me
When thou wouldst work thee blame,
And I will sure deliver thee,
Thou may'st praise my Name.
16 But to the wicked traitor,
Who talk of God each day
And yet their works are foul and vain,
to them the Lord will say:
17 With what face darest thou
My word once speak or name?
Why do thy words my laws profane,
And make me clean, I thee desire,
Which do in number pafs the band.
18 Therefore, O Lord, Iuch joy me fend,
That I may praise thee with my voice,
And that my strength may now amend,
And broken bones also rejoice.
9 Turn back thy face and frowning ire,
For I have felt enough thine hand;
And purge my sins, I thee desire,
As though life most vile:
3 Thy lips thou dost apply
To slander and defame:
Thy tongue dost teach to cheat and lye,
And still dost use the same.
20 When thou dost them behold
That wives and maids defile,
Thou lik'st it well, and waxest bold
To use that life most vile:
21 Thy lips thou dost apply
To slander and defame:
Thy tongue dost teach to cheat and lye,
And still dost use the same.
22 Thou fluy'dst to revile
Thy friends to thee most near,
With slander and defile,
thy mother's fon most dear.
23 Hereat while I do wink,
As though I did not see,
Thou go'st in full, and do'st think
That I am like to thee.
24 But sure I will not let
To strike when I begin;
Thy faults in order I will set,
And open all thy sin.
25 Mark this, I thou require,
Who have not God in mind.
Left when I plague you in mine ire,
your help be far to find.
26 He that doth give to me
The sacrifice of praise,
Doth please me well, and he shall see,
In godly ways.

Psalm 51.

LORD, consider my dittrefs,
And now with speed some pity take;
My sins forgive, my faults reliefe,
good Lord, for thy great mercy's sake.
Wash me, O Lord, & make me clean
Out of this unjust and sinful act;
And purifie me once again
From this foul crime and bloody fact.
Remorse and sorrow do constrain
Me to acknowledge my excess;
Because my sin doth still remain
Before my face without release.

Against thee only have I sinned,
And done this evil in thy fight:
And if I should a mercy find,
yet were thy judgments just and right.
5 It is too manifest, alas!
That first I was conceiv'd in sin;
Yea, of my mother so born was,
And yet, vile wretch, remain therein.
6 Allo behold, Lord, thou doft love
The inward truth of a pure heart;
Therefore thou wifdom from above
Thou hast revealed to me to convert.
7 If thou with hyflop purge this blot,
I shall be cleaner than the glafs;
And if thou wash away my foot,
The snow in whiteness I shall pafs.
8 Therefore, O Lord, Iuch joy me fend,
That I may praffle thee with my voice,
And that my strength may now amend,
And broken bones also rejoice.
9 Turn back thy face and frowning ire,
For I have felt enough thine hand;
And purge my sins, I thee desire,
As though life most vile:
10 Make new my heart within my breath, and frame it to thy holy will;
And let thy Spirit in my heart,
Which may my foul with comfort fill.

The Second Part.

11 Caft me not, Lord, out from thy
But speedily my torment send, (fight,
Take not from me thy Holy Spirit,
Which may from dangers me defend.
12 Reftore me to thole joys again,
Which I was wont in thee to find;
Let me thy free Spirit retain,
Which unto thee may draw my mind.
13 Thus when I fall thy mercies know,
I fall instruct others therein;
And men that are like thereto
May be my fave and Sion.
14 O God, that of my health art Lord,
Forbid me from thy holy vine;
My heart and tongue fhall then accord
To sing thy mercy and justice.
15 Touch thou my lips, my tongue untie,
O Lord, I do thee humbly pray;
And then my mouth fhall teftify
Thy praise and wondrous works alway.
16 And as for outward firifice,
I would have offer'd many one;
But thou esteem'st them of no price,
And therein pleasure takeft none.
17 The heavy heart, the mind opprefi,
O Lord, thou never doft reject;
This firifice indeed is bent,
And that thou chiefly doft expect.
18 Lord, unto Sion turn thy face,
Pour out thy mercies on thy hill,
And on Jerusalem thy grace;
Build up the walls and love it still.
19 Thou halt accept then our offerings
Of peace and righteousness alway:
Yea, calves and all thy other things
Upon thy altar we will lay.

Another of the same, by J. H.

H A V E mercy on me, Lord, after
Thy great abounding grace;

After thy mercies multitudes do
Thou my sins efface;
2 Yea, wash me clean from my offence
And my iniquity:
For I do own my faults, and fill
My sin is in my eye.
3 Against thee, alone I have offended in this case,
And wilt have it done before
The presence of thy face;
4 That in the things that thou hast done
Upright thou mayst appear,
And when thou judgest, all may see
That thou art very clear.

In wickedness I formed was,
When I began to be;
My mother at the very first
In conscience conceived me.
6 But lo! truth in the inward parts
Is pleasant unto thee;
And secrets of thy wifdom thou
Revealed haft to me.
7 With hyflop, Lord, beflreinke me,
I shall be cleansed so;
Yea, wash me, and then I shall be whiter than the snow;
8 Of joy and gladness makes thou me
To hear the pleasant voice;
That to the bones, white heart, O Lord,
Hast broken may rejoice.
9 From the beholding of my sins,
Lord, turn away thy face;
And all my deeds of wickedness
Do utterly efface.
10 O God, create in me a heart
Unpotted in thy fight;
Within my bowels, Lord, renew
A firm and ftable spirit.
11 Caft me not from thy fight, nor take
Thy Spirit quite away;
The comfort of thy saving health
Give me again, I pray.
12 With thy free Spirit me support,
Then fhall trangethiffes be
By my instruction and advice
Converted unto thee.

The Second Part.

13 O God, that art God of my health,
From blood deliver me;
That praises of thy righteousnes
My tongue may finge to thee.
14 My lips, which yet tafted to be,
do thou, O Lord unloafe;
The praises of thy Majesty
My mouth fhall then difclofe.
15 I would have offer'd firifice,
If that had pleas'd thee;
But pleasing with burnt-offerings
I know thou wilt not be.
16 A spirit griev'd is firifice
Delightful in thine eye;
A broken and a contrite heart,
Lord, thou wilt not deplie.
17 In thy good-will, deal gently, Lord,
With Sion, and withal;
Grant that of thy Jerusalem
Uprett may be the wall.

C 2 18 Burnt-
Psalm LII, LIII, LIV, L V.

18 Burnt-offerings, gifts, and sacrifice of justice in that day
Thou shalt accept, and calve they shall upon thy altar lay.

Psalm 52. J. H.

WHY dost thou, tyrant, boast abroad thy wicked works to praise?
Do not thou not know there is a God, whose mercies last always?
2 Why doth thy mind yet still devise such wicked wiles to harp?
Thy tongue untrue in forging lies is like a razor sharp.

3 On mischief why settest thou thy mind, and wilt not walk upright?
Thou lovest more false tales to find, than bring the truth to light.
4 Thy lips have learnt the flattering style, O false, deceitful tongue!
5 Therefore the Lord shall thee confound, and pluck thee from thy place, and spread abroad;
Because my trust at all times hath been upon the living God.

9 For this therefore will I give praise to thee with heart and voice;
I will advance thy Name always, wherein thy saints rejoice.

Psalm 54. J. H.

GOD, save me, for thy holy Name, and for thy goodness sake:
Unto the strength, Lord, of the same I do my cause betake.
2 Regard, O Lord, and give an ear to me when I do pray;
Bow down thyself and hear the words that I do say.
3 For strangers up against me rise, and tyrants vex me still;
Who have not God before their eyes, they seek my soul to spill.
4 But lo, my God doth give me aid, the Lord is nigh at hand;
With them by whom my soul is fray'd the Lord doth ever stand.
5 With plagues repay again all those for me that lie in wait;
And in thy truth destroy my foes with their own snare and bait.
6 An offering of free heart and will then I to thee shall make,
And praise thy Name, for therein still great comfort I do take.
7 Thou, Lord, at length shalt me free, from them that craft confpire;
And now my eye with joy doth see on them my heart's desire.

Psalm 55. J. H.

O GOD, give ear, and speedily hear me when I do pray;
And when to thee I call and cry, hide not thyself away.
2 Take heed to me, grant my request, and answer me again;
With grief I pray, full fore opprest, sorrow doth me constrain:
3 Because my foes with threats and cries oppress me through despise;
And so the wicked fort likewise to vex me take delight.
4 For they of counsel do confine to charge me with some ill;
And in their haughty wrath and ire they do pursue me still.
5 My heart doth faint for want of breath, it panteth in my breast;
With terror and the dread of death my soul is much opprest.
6 Such dreadful fear on me doth fall, that I therewith do quake;
Such horror overwhelmeth me, that I no shift can make.

Psalm 56. J. H.

7 Oh that I had wings like a dove I then would I swiftly flee
Away from hence unto a place, where I at rest should be.
8 Lo, then would I go far away, to fly I would not cease;
And I would hide myself, and stay in some great wilderness.
9 I would be gone with speed and haste, and not abide behind,
Till I had safely overpast these blasts of boisterous wind.
10 Divide them, Lord, and from them their false and double tongue;
For I have sped their city full of rapine, thite and wrong.

The Second Part.

11 Both day and night they go about within the city wall,
In midst of her is mischief wrought, and sorrow great withall.
12 Her inward parts are wicked plain, her deeds they are most vile,
And in her streets there doth remain nothing but fraud and guile.

13 If that my foes did seek my fame, I might it well abide;
Because from all their check and blame, somewhere I could me hide.
14 But thou it was, my fellow dear, who friendship did pretend;
And didst my secret counsel hear as a familiar friend.
15 With whom I had delight to talk in secret and abroad;
And we together oft did walk unto the house of God.
16 Let death in haste upon them fall, and send them quick to hell;
For mischief doth abide in all the places where they dwell.
17 But I unto my God will cry, to him for aid I flee;
The Lord will help me speedily, and he will succour me.

18 At morning, noon, and evening tide, unto the Lord I'll pray;
When I so faintly have cry'd, he did not say me nay.
19 To peace he shall restore me yet, thou' war be now at hand,
Altho' the number be full great that do against me stand.
20 The Lord that standeth shall doth reign, and in them shall I trust;
Will hear when I to him complain, and punish them full sore.
21 For sure there is no hope that they to turn will once accord;
For why? they will not God obey, nor fear the living Lord.
22 Upon their friends they laid their trust, who were in cov'rant knit, bands;
Of friendship to neglect the bands they do not care one whit.
23 While they have war within their midst, as butter are their words, hearts.
And though they were as soft as oil,  
they cut as sharp as swords.  
Caft thou thy care upon the Lord,  
and he shall nourifh thee;  
For in no wise will he accord  
the just in thrall to thee.  
But God shall call them deep in pit,  
who thrill for blood always;  
He will not guileful man permit  
to live out half his days.  
The fuch be quite destroy'd and gone,  
on him is all my fty;  
I will depend his grace upon  
with all my heart alway.  

PsALM 56. J. H.  

Have mercy, Lord, on me, I pray;  
for man would me devour;  
He gnheth with me day by day,  
He will not guileful man permit  
to live out half his days.  
2 My foes do daily  
spye my paths, and (nares have  
with joy  
What things I either did or fpake,  
when  
... I will abide.  
3 When they would make me fore afraid  
with boafts and brags of pride,  
I truit in thee alone for aid,  
by thee I will abide.  
God's promise I do mind and praise,  
O Lord, I ftick to thee;  
I do not care at all  
effays what flesh can do to me.  
5 What things I either did or fpake,  
they werft them at their will;  
And all the counsel that they take,  
is how to work me ill.  
6 They all confent themselves to hide,  
clofe watch for me to lay:  
They fp’y my paths, and fnares have  
to take my life away. (try’d,  
7 Shall they efcape, on michief fct?  
though, God, on them wit frown;  
For in thy wrath thou doft not let,  
to throw whole kingdoms down.  
8 Thou fhew’ft my feet, and on my tears doft look;  
Referve them in a glafs by thee,  
and write them in thy book.  
9 When I do call upon thy Name,  
my foes away do flart:  
I well perceive it by the fame,  
that God doth take me part.  
10 I glory in the word of God,  
to praise it I accord,  
With joy I will declare abroad,  
the promife of the Lord.  
I truit in God the Lord, and fay,  
as I before began,  
The Lord he is my help and flay,  
I do not care for man.  
I will perforn with heart moft free  
’my vows to God always,  
And I, O Lord, all times to thee  
will offer thanks and praise.  
My foul from death thou dost defend,  
and keep’ft my feet upright,  
That I before thee may ascend,  
with fuch as live in light.  

PsALM 57. J. H.  

Take pity for the promise fake,  
have mercy, Lord, on me;  
Because my foul doth her betake  
unto the help of thee.  
Within the shadow of thy wings  
I fet myfelf full falt,  
’Till michief, malice, and like things  
be gone and over-pall.  
I call unto the God moft high,  
to whom I fick and fland,  
I mean the God that will fland by  
the caufe I have in hand.  
For he from heav’n hath fent his aid,  
to fave me from their fpite,  
That to devour me have fay’d,  
ev’n mercy truth and might.  
I lead my life with lions fell,  
all fet on wrath and ire;  
And with fuch wicked men I dwell,  
who fret like flames of fire:  
Their teeth are fpars and arrows long,  
as fharf as I have feen. (tongue,  
They wound and cut with their quick  
like fwords and weapons keen.  
Set up, and fhev thyfelf, O God,  
above the heav’n’s moft bright,  
Exalt thy praeife on earth abroad,  
thy majefty and might.  
They laid their nets, and did prepare  
a privy cave and pit,  
Wherein they thought my foul to fnares,  
but are fall’n into it.  
My heart is fet to praeife the Lord,  
in him to joy alway;  
My heart doth ever well accord  
to praife it  
that fhirp as heaven all are high,  
Arife, and fave me from their fnue”  
Who doings are not good;  
they fparke of me with mouth alway,  
And all the ci,y quite throughout  
let them be broke in flight:  
And that a God on earth doth dwell,  
that good men have reward, (tell  
And that a God on earth doth dwell,  
who juftice doth regard.  
Send aid, and fave me from my foes,  
O Lord, I pray to thee;  
Defend and keep me from all other;  
that rife and thrive with me.  
O Lord, preferve me from thofe men,  
that meane, who doings are not good;  
And let me fure and fale from them,  
that thirt fall after blood.  
For lo, they wait my foul to take,  
they rage againdt me (lll.  
Yea, for no fault that I did make,  
I never did them ill.  
They run and do thernfelves prepare,  
when I no whit offend;  
Arie, and fave me from their fnares,  
and fee what they intend.  
Arie, O God of Ifrael,  
finite every heathen land;  
And pity none that do rebel,  
and in their michief fland.  
At night they run and feek about,  
lke dogs they howl alfo,  
And all the ci,y quite throughout  
from place to place they go.  
They fpake of me with mouth alway,  
in their lips are fwords;  
They have contriv’d my death, and fay,  
There’s none doth hear our words.  
But, Lord, thou lift their ways by-ped,  
and thou (halt them dilgrace;  
The heathen folk thou dolift deride,  
and mock them to their face.  
The ftrength that doth our foes with,  
O Lord, doth come from thee, fland.  
Thou
Thou art, O God, my help at hand,
But with thy strength drive them abroad,
That I may see my foes in slumber as my heart doth will.

The Second Part.

11 Destroy them not at once, O Lord,
left it from my mind to fall;
But with thy strength drive them abroad,
and so confound them all.

12 For their ill words and lying tongue
shut them out of their pride;
Their wicked oaths with lies and wrong
let all the world deride.

13 Confound them in thy wrath, O Lord,
that nought of them remain;
That men may know throughout the world
such great disaster thou dost take;
Thou art my strength, thou hast me for thy helper and fence,
and to me hast thou given to divide
such as my heart doth will.

P S A L. 61. J. H.

REGARD, O Lord, for I complain,
and make my fife to thee;
Let not my words return in vain
but give an ear to me.

2 From out the coasts and utmost parts
of all the earth I cry,
In grief and anguish of my heart,
to thy Name, O Lord, most high.

3 Upon the rock of thy great power
I will build my hope;
Thou art my refuge, my god and help,
Whom I will praise.

4 Within thy tent I will dwell,
there ever to abide;
Under thy wings I will sing such songs
that all those that are with me shall sing.

5 The Lord doth my desire regard,
and doth fulfill the same;
With riches great will he reward
all those that fear his Name.

6 To thee, O Lord, I will cry,
with mouth and face;
That I may see once more
my rock, my health and aid;
And my mouth therefore shall sing such songs
that all my vows I may fulfill,
and daily pay the same.

P S A L. 62. J. H.

My soul to God shall give good heed,
And him alone shall seek;
Because my health and hope to speed
he shall in need fulfill.

2 For he alone is my defence,
my rock, my health and aid;
He is my fife, and no pretence
shall make me much dismay'd.

3 0 wicked folk! how long will ye
use craft? sure ye must fall;
For as a rotten hedge ye be,
and like a trott'ring wall.

4 Whom God doth love, ye seek always
to put him to the worfe;
And thou, Pheithla, ough't to seek
to me for favour too.

5 But who will bring me at this tide
unto the city strong?
Or who to Edom will me guide,
such as my heart doth will.

6 He is my rock, my fort and tow'r,
my health is of his grace;
He doth support me that no pow'r
may move me out of place.

7 My glory and salvation doth
on him alone depend;
He is my strength, my fife, my wealth,
and still doth me defend.

8 0 put thy trust in him alway,
ye folk, with one accord;
Pour out your hearts to him and say,
Our trust is in the Lord.

9 The sons of men deceitful are,
on balance but a sleight,
With things most vain do them compare,
for they can hold no weight.

10 Truth not in wrong and robbery,
let vain delights be gone;
Though riches flow in suddenly,
let not your hearts thereon.

11 The Lord long since, one thing did
which here to mind I call; (tell
He spake it oft, I heard it well,
that he alone doth all;
And that thou, Lord, art good and-
thy mercy doth exceed;
So that all forts with thee shall find
according to their deed.

P S A L. 63. T. S.

G O D, my God, I early seek
to come to thee in haste;
For why? my soul and body both
do thirst of thee to taste.

2 And in this barren wilderness,
where waters there are none,
My flesh is parch'd for thought of thee,
for thee I will alone:

3 That I might see yet once again,
ye glory, strength, and might,
As I was wont to behold
within thy temple bright.

4 For why? thy mercies far outnumber
this life and wretched days;
My lips therefore shall give to thee
due honour, laud and praise.

5 And whilst I live I will not fail
to worship thee alway;
And in thy Name I will lift up
my hands when I do pray.

6 My soul is as with narrow fil'd,
which is both fat and sweet;
My mouth therefore shall sing fuch songs
as are for thee most meet.

7 When in my bed I think of thee,
and in the wakeful night,
I under covert of thy wings
joy aloft with great delight.

8 My soul doth closely seek to thee,
ye right hand is my pow'r,
And tho' that seek my soul to fly
death shall then soon devour.
Psalm LXIV, LXV, LXVI, LXVII.

Psalm 64. J. H.

LORD, unto my voice give ear, when I complain and pray; and rid my life and soul from fear of foes that threaten to lay:
Defend me from that fort of men, in which deceit I do lurk; and from the bowing face of them, all who ill deeds do work:
Who whet their tongues as we have seen men whet and sharpen their swords, and shoot abroad their arrows keen;
Privyly do they shoot their shaft to the upright man to hit; the innocent to strike by craft they care or fear no whit.
A wicked work they have decreed, in council thus they cry, to life doth let us dread, for none can it stop.
Which way to hurt they talk and muse all times within their heart; they all consult what feats to use, each doth invent his part.
But ye all this shall not prevail, when they think least thereon God with his heart shall fare affairs, and wound them every one.
Their crafts and their ill tongues withal shall work themselves such blame, that they who then behold their fall shall wonder at the fame.
And all that fee shall know right well, that God the thing hath wrought; and praise his wondrous works and tell, what he to pass hath brought.
Yet shall the just in God rejoice, fill with the joy of his might; so shall they join with mind and voice, whose hearts are pure and right.
Psalm 65. J. H.

Thy praise alone, O Lord, doth in Sion, thine own hill; (reign Their vows to thee they do maintain, and promises fulfill.
For thou dost thine prayers still and dost thine will, (hear, the people all both far and near with fruit shall come to thee.
Our wicked life so far exceeds, that we shall fall therein; But, Lord, forgive our great misdeeds, and purge us from our sin.
The man is blest, whom thou dost within thy courts to dwell, (choose Thy house and temple he shall use with pleasures that excel.
Of thy great justice hear, O God, our health of thee doth rise,
The hope of all the earth abroad, and the sea-coasts likewise.
With strength thou art bett about, and compass'd with thy power; Thou mak'st the mountains strong and to stand in ev'ry how'r. (Rour,
The dwelling fea thou dost affage, making them very full:
Thou dost restrain thy people's rage, and rule them at thy will.
The folk that dwell throughout the earth shall dwell with signs to see: Morning and evening with great mirth send praises up to thee.
When that the earth is charted and dry, and thristeth more and more, Then with thy drops thou dost supply, and much increase her store.
The flood of God doth overflow, and doth cause to spring;
The feed and corn which men do sow, for he doth guide the thing:
With rain thou dost her furrows fill, whereby her clouds do fall;
Thy drops on her thou dost distill, and bless her vouchsafeth (grace.
Thou deck'st the earth of thy good with fair and pleasant crop;
Thy clouds distill their dew s'pace, great plenty do they drop:
Whereby the desert shall begin full great increase to bring;
The little hills shall joy therein, much fruit on them shall spring;
In places plain the flocks shall feed, and cover all the earth;
The vales with corn shall so exceed, that they shall sing with mirth.
Psalm 66. T. S.

Ye men on earth, in God rejoice, with praise set forth his Name; Exalt his might with heart and voice, give glory to the same.
How wonderful, O Lord, say ye, in all thy power thou art! Thy fees for fear shall seek to thee full fore against their heart.
All men that dwell the earth thou'rt shall praise the Name of God; The land whereof the world about is urnal'd and fret abroad.
All folk, come forth, behold and see, what things the Lord hath wrought;
Mark well the wondrous works that lie for men to pass hath brought.
He laid the sea like heaps on high, therein a way they had On foot to pass, both fair and dry, whereof their hearts were glad.
His might doth rule the world alway, His eyes all things behold; and such as will him dispose, by him shall be control'd.
Ye people, give unto our God due laud and thanks always; With joyful voice declare abroad and sing unto his praise:
Who dost endue our soul with life, and preserve withal, He slays our feet, so that no strife can make us flip or fall.
The Lord doth prove our deeds with, whether they shall abide, [fire, as workmen do when they desire to have their metals try'd.
Although thou dost us suffer long in prision to be call, And there with chains and fetters strong to lie in bondage fast:
The Second Part.

Although, I say, thou suffer men on us to ride and reign, Thou'rt through fire and water run with very grief and pain;
Yet sure thou dost of thy good grace dispone it to the best, Bringing us out into a place to live in wealth and rest.
Unto thy house refer'lt I to offer and to pray; And there I will myself apply my vows to thee to pay.
The vows that with my mouth I speak in all my grief and smart, The vows, I say, which I did make in anguish of my heart.
Burst-offings I will give to thee of oxen fat, and rams, Yea, this my sacrifice shall be of bullocks, goats, and lambs.
Come forth and hearken here full all ye that fear the Lord; Hoon, what he for my poor soul hath done to you I will record.
Full oft I call to mind his grace, this mouth to him doth cry; And thou, my tongue, make speedy pace to praise him joyfully.
But if I feel my heart within in wicked works rejoice, Or if I have delight in sin, God will not hear my voice.
But surel'y God my voice hath heard, and what I do require; My prayer also he doth regard, and granieth my desire.
All praise to him that hath not put nor call me out of mind, Nor yet his mercy from me flut, which I do ever find.
Psalm 67. J. H.

Have mercy on us, Lord, and grant to us thy grace; To shew mercy on us, Lord, and grant to us thy grace.
To shew the brightness of thy face: That all the earth may know the way to godly wealth,
And all the nations here below may see thy saving health.
Let all the world, O God, give praise unto thy Name; And let the people all abroad extol and laud the face.
PSALM LXVIII, LXXIX.

4 Throughout the world fo wide
let all rejoice with mirth;
For thou with truth and right dost guide
the nations of the earth.  
5 Let all the world, O God,
give praise unto thy Name;
And let the people all abroad
exult and laud the fame.  
6 Then shall the earth increafe,
great store of fruit shall fall;
And then our God, the God of peace,
shall ever blefs us all.  
7 God shall us greatly blest,
and then both for and near,
The folk which all the earth possess
of him shall stand in fear.  

PSALM 68. T. S.  

LGT God arise, and then his foes
will turn themselves to flight;
His enemies for fear shall run,
and their heart to flight.  
2 And as wax melts before the fire,
and the wind blows smok away,
So in the presence of the Lord
the wicked shall decay,  
3 But righteous men before the Lord
shall heartily rejoice;
They shall be glad and merry all,
and cheerul in their voice.  
4 Sing praise, sing praise unto the Lord,
who rideth on the sky:
Extol the great Jehovah's Name,
and ham fully magnify.  
5 The fame is he that is above
within his holy place,
That father is of fatherlefs,
and judge of widows cafe.  
6 House and issue both he gives
unto the comforters,
He bringeth bondmen out of thrall;
and rebels to his will.  
7 When thou didst march before thy folk
the Egyptians from among," {fes, And brought them thro' the wilder-
which was both wide and long;{drop,
8 The earth did shake, the heavens did
great thunder clap was heard,
Mount Sinai also moved was,
and the earth did tremble.  

The Second Part.  
11 God will give women causes just
to magnify his name,
When as his people triumphs make,
and purchase mighty fame.  
12 Prouht kings, for all their pow'r,
shall flee and take the fold,
And women which remain at home
shall help to part the spoil.  

The Third Part.
21 He is the God from whom alone
salvation we obtain,
He is the God by whom we 'scape
all dangers, death and pain.  
22 And he shall wound the head of all
his enemies, also
The hairy scalp of such as on
in wickedness still go.  
23 From Bafan will I bring, faid he,
my people and my sheep,
And all my own, as I have done,
from dangers of the deep.  
24 And make them dip their feet in blood,
of those that hate my Name;
The tongues of dogs they shall be red
with licking eu the fame.  
25 Thy goings they have seen, O God,
unto their own ciferace,
How thou, my God and King, dost go
within thy holy place:  
26 The fingers go before with joy,
the ministers make no stay,
And in the midst the damsels
with timbrels sweetly play.  
27 Now in the congregations thou,
O Israel, praise the Lord,
And Jacob's whole posterity,
give thanks with one accord:  
28 The chief was little Benjamin,
but Judah made their boast,
With Zebulon and Nephthali,
who dwelt about their coast.  
29 Thy God hath sent forth strength for
O God, make firm and sure [there,  

The thing that thou haft wrought in us
ever to endure:  
30 Then in thy temple gifts will we
offer to thee, O Lord, 
And in thy own Jerusalem
praise thee with one accord:  
The Fourth Part.  
31 Ye, and strange kings, by us subdu'd,
shall do like in those days;
For unto thee they shall present
their gifts of laud and praise.  
32 He shall destroy the scribes's ranks,
the calves and bulls of might,
And make them tribute pay, and daunt
all such as love to fight.  
33 Then shall the lords of Egypt come,
and presents with them bring:
The Moors also stretch out their hands
to God, their Lord and King.  
34 Therefore ye kingdoms of the earth;
give praise unto the Lord:
Sing psalms to God with one consent,  
thereo let all accord.  
35 For he doth ride and ever did
above the heav'n's most bright,
And by his fearful thunder claps
men may well know his might.  
36 Therefore the strength of Israel
ascribe to God on high,
Whose might and power doth still extend
above the cloudy sky.  
37 O God, thy holiness and pow'r
is dread for evermore;
The God of Israel gives us strength,
therefore his name adore.  

PSALM 69. J. H.  

SAVE me, O God, and that with
because the waters do
{speed;
So very nigh my foul proceed,
and enter thereunto:  
2 I sink full deep in mire and clay,
where I can feel no ground,
And in deep waters, where I may
most suddenly be drown'd.  
3 With crying I am weary, lo,
my throat is hoarse and dry,
My fight doth fail, looking also
for help to God on high.
4 My foes that guileful do oppresse
my soul, with hate are fed;
In number sure they are no less
than hairs upon my head.  
5 Though for no cause they vex me sore,
they prosper and are glad;
They do compel me to restore
the things I never had.  
6 What I through my simplicity
have done, Lord, thou canst tell;
And all my faults in privacy
to thee are known full well.  
7 O God of hofts, defend and stay
all those that truth in thee;
Let no man doubt or think away
for ought that chanceth me.
8 It is for thee and for thy sake,
that I do bear this blame;
In spite to thee they would me make to hide my face for shame.
9 My mother's sons, my brethren all reject me with disgrace, and as a stranger they me call, and they will not know my face.
10 Unto thy house such zeal I bear that it doth vex me much, Their cheeks and taunts at thee to hear my very heart doth touch.

The Second Part.
11 Though I do fast my flesh to tame, yea, if I weep and moan, I am reproached for the fame by corners every one.
12 If I for grief and pain of heart in sackcloth use to walk, reproachfully they it pervert, thereof they jeft and talk.
13 Both high and low, and all the throng that fit within the gate, They have me ever in their tongue, of me they talk and praise.
14 They that fit in the gate with spite against me all unite, The drunkards that in wine delight do make their fongs of me.
15 But unto thee, 0 Lord, I pray, that when I plead thee, For thy great truth wilt alway and again agree, . . .
16 Pluck thou me out of the mire, from drowning do me keep, From such as owe me ... what ... That of thy favour and good-will thou never have a part.
17 And raise them clean out of thy book of life, of hope and truth, That for their names they never look in number of the just.

The Fourth Part.
31 Tho' I, O Lord, with pain and grief have been full fore oppress'd, Thy help shall give me such relief that all shall be redres'd:
32 That I may give thy Name the praise that doth to thee belong, I will extol the same always with a thanksgiving song;
33 Which is more pleasant unto thee, (such mind thy grace hath borne,) That either ox or calf can be, that hath both hoof and horn.
34 When simple folk do this behold, it shall rejoice them sure;
35 And ye that seek the Lord, your life for ever shall endure.
36 For why? the Lord of hosts doth hear the poor when they complain; His prisoners are to him full dear, he doth them not disdain.
37 Wherefore the fky and earth below, the sea with flood and stream, His praises shall declare and thou, with all that live in them.
38 For sure our God will Sion save, and Judah's cities build; Much folk perfection there shall have, his frecets shall all be fill'd:
39 His servants feed shall keep the fame all ages out of mind, And there all they that love his Name a dwelling place shall find;

PSALM LXX, LXXI.

In spite to thee they would me make to hide my face for shame.
9 My mother's sons, my brethren all reject me with disgrace, and as a stranger they me call, and they will not know my face.
10 Unto thy house such zeal I bear that it doth vex me much, Their cheeks and taunts at thee to hear my very heart doth touch.

The Second Part.
11 Though I do fast my flesh to tame, yea, if I weep and moan, I am reproached for the fame by corners every one.
12 If I for grief and pain of heart in sackcloth use to walk, reproachfully they it pervert, thereof they jeft and talk.
13 Both high and low, and all the throng that fit within the gate, They have me ever in their tongue, of me they talk and praise.
14 They that fit in the gate with spite against me all unite, The drunkards that in wine delight do make their fongs of me.
15 But unto thee, 0 Lord, I pray, that when I plead thee, For thy great truth wilt alway and again agree, . . .
16 Pluck thou me out of the mire, from drowning do me keep, From such as owe me ... what ... That of thy favour and good-will thou never have a part.
17 And raise them clean out of thy book of life, of hope and truth, That for their names they never look in number of the just.

The Fourth Part.
31 Tho' I, O Lord, with pain and grief have been full fore oppress'd, Thy help shall give me such relief that all shall be redres'd:
32 That I may give thy Name the praise that doth to thee belong, I will extol the same always with a thanksgiving song;
33 Which is more pleasant unto thee, (such mind thy grace hath borne,) That either ox or calf can be, that hath both hoof and horn.
34 When simple folk do this behold, it shall rejoice them sure;
35 And ye that seek the Lord, your life for ever shall endure.
36 For why? the Lord of hosts doth hear the poor when they complain; His prisoners are to him full dear, he doth them not disdain.
37 Wherefore the fky and earth below, the sea with flood and stream, His praises shall declare and thou, with all that live in them.
38 For sure our God will Sion save, and Judah's cities build; Much folk perfection there shall have, his frecets shall all be fill'd:
39 His servants feed shall keep the fame all ages out of mind, And there all they that love his Name a dwelling place shall find;

PSALM LXX, LXXI.

In spirit to thee they would me make to hide my face for shame.
9 My mother's sons, my brethren all reject me with disgrace, and as a stranger they me call, and they will not know my face.
10 Unto thy house such zeal I bear that it doth vex me much, Their cheeks and taunts at thee to hear my very heart doth touch.

The Second Part.
11 Though I do fast my flesh to tame, yea, if I weep and moan, I am reproached for the same by corners every one.
12 If I for grief and pain of heart in sackcloth use to walk, reproachfully they it pervert, thereof they jest and talk.
13 Both high and low, and all the throng that fit within the gate, They have me ever in their tongue, of me they talk and praise.
14 They that sit in the gate with spite against me all unite, The drunkards that in wine delight do make their songs of me.
15 But unto thee, 0 Lord, I pray, that when I plead thee, For thy great truth wilt alway and again agree, . . .
16 Pluck thou me out of the mire, from drowning do me keep, From such as owe me wrath and ire, and from the waters deep;
17 Left with the waves I should be and depth my soul devour; I am reproached for the same by corners every one.
18 O Lord of hosts, to me give ear, as thou art good and kind, And as thy mercy is more.
19 And do not from thy servant hide, nor turn thy face away; I am oppressed on every side, in haste give ease, I pray.
20 O Lord, unto my soul draw nigh, the fame with all repose; Because of their great tyranny acquit me from my foes,

The Third Part.
21 That I abide rebuke and shame thou know'st, and thou canst not tell; For they that seek and work the same thou see'st them all full well.
22 When with reproach they break my Some help I fain would see, (heart, but find no friends to ease my heart, nor one to comfort me:)
23 But in my meat they gave me gall, (too cruel for to think,) And gave me in my thirst withal strong vinegar to drink.
24 Lord, turn their table to a snare to take themselves therein;

And when they think full well to fare, then trap them in their gin.
25 And let their eyes be dark and blind, that they may nothing see; Bow down their backs, and let them find themselves in thrall to be.
26 Pour out thy wrath as hot as fire, that it on them may fall; Let thy displeasure in thine ire, take hold upon them all.
27 As deserts dry their house disgrace, their feed do thou expel, That none thereof poiffes their place, nor in their tents once dwell.
28 If thou dont strike the man to tame, on him they lay full sure; And if that thou dost wound the fame, they seek to hurt him more.
29 Then let them heep up mischief still, since they are all pervert, That of thy favour and good-will they never have a part.
30 And raise them clean out of thy book of life, of hope and truth, That for their names they never look in number of the just.

The Fourth Part.
31 Tho' I, O Lord, with pain and grief have been full fore oppress'd, Thy help shall give me such relief that all shall be redres'd:
32 That I may give thy Name the praise that doth to thee belong, I will extol the same always with a thanksgiving song;
33 Which is more pleasant unto thee, (such mind thy grace hath borne,) That either ox or calf can be, that hath both hoof and horn.
34 When simple folk do this behold, it shall rejoice them sure;
35 And ye that seek the Lord, your life for ever shall endure.
36 For why? the Lord of hosts doth hear the poor when they complain; His prisoners are to him full dear, he doth them not disdain.
37 Wherefore the sky and earth below, the sea with flood and stream, His praises shall declare and thou, with all that live in them.
38 For sure our God will Sion save, and Judah's cities build; Much folk perfection there shall have, his secrets shall all be fill'd:
39 His servants feed shall keep the same all ages out of mind, And there all they that love his Name a dwelling place shall find;

PSALM LXX, LXXI.

In spirit to thee they would me make to hide my face for shame.
9 My mother's sons, my brethren all reject me with disgrace, and as a stranger they me call, and they will not know my face.
10 Unto thy house such zeal I bear that it doth vex me much, Their cheeks and taunts at thee to hear my very heart doth touch.

The Second Part.
11 Though I do fast my flesh to tame, yea, if I weep and moan, I am reproached for the same by corners every one.
12 If I for grief and pain of heart in sackcloth use to walk, reproachfully they it pervert, thereof they jest and talk.
13 Both high and low, and all the throng that fit within the gate, They have me ever in their tongue, of me they talk and praise.
14 They that sit in the gate with spite against me all unite, The drunkards that in wine delight do make their songs of me.
15 But unto thee, 0 Lord, I pray, that when I plead thee, For thy great truth wilt alway and again agree, . . .
16 Pluck thou me out of the mire, from drowning do me keep, From such as owe me wrath and ire, and from the waters deep;
17 Left with the waves I should be and depth my soul devour; I am reproached for the same by corners every one.
18 O Lord of hosts, to me give ear, as thou art good and kind, And as thy mercy is more.
19 And do not from thy servant hide, nor turn thy face away; I am oppressed on every side, in haste give ease, I pray.
20 O Lord, unto my soul draw nigh, the same with all repose; Because of their great tyranny acquit me from my foes,
But that in time of grief I may have speedy help from thee.
13 With flame confound and overthrow all those that seek my life;
Supp'th them with rebuke also
That sin would work me strife.
14 But I will patiently abide thy help at all effays;
Still more and more each time and tide
I will set forth thy praise.
15 My mouth thy justice shall record that daily help doth fend;
For thy great benefits, O Lord,
I will go and seek for one,
With thy good help, O God,
The saving health of thee alone to shew and set abroad.
17 For of my youth thou tookst the care,
And in youth from wanton rage
I do all thy works think of
That it like cedar•trees shall stand
And spring as green as grass.
21 Thou mad'st me fall affliction sore,
And yet thou didst me save;
Yea, thou didst help and me restore,
And tookst me from the grave.
22 And thou my honour dost increase,
My dignity maintain;
Yea, thou dost make all grief to cease,
And comfort me again.
Therefore thy faithfulness to praise I will with viol fing,
My harp shall find thy laud always,
O Israel's holy King.
24 My mouth will join with pleasant when I shall sing to thee; (voice,
Allo my soul shall much rejoice,
For thou hast set me free.
25 My tongue with righteousness shall I daily speak it will; (found,
For grief and shame do them confound,
That seek to work me ill.

P S A L M 72. J. H.

LORD, give thy judgments to the therein instruct him well; (king,
And with his son in every thing,
Lord, let thy justice dwell;
That he may govern uprightly, and rule thy folk with right;
And so defend with equity
The poor that have no might.
And let the mountains that are high
Into thy folk give peace;
Let little hills also apply
In justice to increase;
4 That he may help the weak and poor
With aid, and make them strong;
And so destroy for evermore
All those that do them wrong.
5 And then from age to age shall they regard and fear thy might,
So long as sun doth shine by day
Or moon give light by night.
6 Lord, make the king unto the just
Like as a tower that is high:
And like to drops that lay the duct,
And all his foes that do rebel
And to change, waste, or increase.
7 The just shall flourish in his days,
And shall be at peace;
Until the moon shall cease always
to change, wafe, or increase.
8 He shall be Lord, and have command from shore to shore throughout,
The great mountains of his land
Through all the earth about.
9 The people that in deserts dwell
Shall kneel to him full thick;
And when my head is gray:
And all his foes that do rebel
Will patiently abide
That it like cedar•trees shall stand
And spring as green as grass.
10 The lords of all the isles also
great gifts to him shall bring,
Arabia and Saba's kings
To set forth thy praise.
11 All kings shall seek with one accord
Thy judgments to the heav'n,
And shall be extol'd.
12 For he the needy and doth love,
And all the people of the world
To change, waste, or increase.
13 Then why do I so carefully
From wickedness refrain?
And no need opprest,
That unto him do call,
And all their blood that shall be shed
Great gifts to him
To shew and set abroad.
14 And every morning from my youth
Thou didst preserved me evermore,
My steps did turn aside.
15 For we may see how wicked men
Are lords of sea and land?
And daily be extol'd.
16 The mighty mountains of his land
Shall kneel to him full thick;
And when my head is gray:
And all his foes that do rebel
Will patiently abide
That it like cedar•trees shall stand
And spring as green as grass.
17 Their cities also well shall speed,
The fruits thereof surpafs;
In plenty it shall so exceed,
And spring as green as grass.
18 For ever they shall praise his Name,
For he doth my wondrous thing,
yea, he himself alone;
19 And blessed be his holy Name
All times eternally;
Let all the earth still praise the same,
Amen, Amen, say I.

P S A L M 73. T. S.

TRULY the Lord is very good
And to all such as safely keep
Their confidence pure and well.
But as for me, I almost flipt,
My feet became like new mown;
Before that I was well aware
My steps did turn aside.
3 For when I saw such foolish men,
I grudg'd with great disdain.
That wicked men all things should have
Without turmoil and pain:
4 They never suffer pains nor grief,
As it death should them infente.
Their riches are full flourish and strong,
But not in good plight:
5 Always free from adversity
And ev'ry sad event;
With other men they take no part
Of plague or punishment.
6 Therefore presumption doth embrace
Their necks as doth a chain.
They are ev'n wrapt as in a robe
With rapine and disdain.
7 They are so fed, that ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
And ev'n with fat
Their eyes oft-times out flart;
And as for worldly goods they have
More than can with their heart.
8 Their life is most licentious,
And boast much with their tongue
How they the poor and simple have
Opprest with great wrong.
9 They set their mouth against the heav'n
And do the Lord blaspheme;
They boldly boast of worldly things,
No one they do esteem;
10 God's people often do turn back
To see their prop'rous state,
And almost drink the self-fame cup,
And talk at the same rate;
PSALM LXXIV, LXXV, LXXVI.

16 Then I bethought me how I might this matter understand;
But yet the labour was too great,
for one to take in hand:

17 Until the time I went into
thy holy place, and then
I understood right perfectly
the end of all these men:
18 Namely, how that thou settest them
upon a slippery place,
And at thy pleasure and thy will
thou dravst them fromon deface.

19 Then all men muse at that strange
sight to see how suddenly:
They do consume, perish, and come
to an end like a dream when one awakes,
so shall their wealth decay;
Their famous names in all men's sight
shall fail and pass away.

The Third Part.

21 Yet thus my heart was griefed then,
my mind was much oppressed;
So simple and so ignorant,
even as it were a beast.
22 Nevertheless, by my right hand
thou holdest me always fast;
And with thy counsel shalt me guide
to glory at the last.
23 What thing is there that I can with
but thee in heav'n above?
And in the earth there nothing is
like thee that I can love.
24 My flesh and spirit both do fail,
and God will me restore;
For of my heart he is the strength
and portion evermore.

25 But lo, all such as thee forsake
doth depart away each one,
And those that trust in any thing
saving in thee alone.
26 Therefore will I draw near to God,
and ever with him dwell;
In God alone I put my trust,
his wonders I will tell.

PSALM. 74. J. H.

WHY art thou, Lord, so long from
in all this danger deep?
us
Why doth thy anger kindle thus
at thy own pature theeop?
2 Lord, call the people to thy thought,
which I have been thine long,
The which I have redeemed and brought
from bondage fore and strange.
Have mind therefore and think upon,
remember it full well,
Thy pleasant place, thy mount Zion,
where thou waint to dwell.
4 Lift up thy feet and come in haste,
and all thy foes defance.
Who now at pleasure rob and wafle
within thy holy place
5 Amidst thy congregations all
thy foes do roar, O God;
They let as signs on ev'ry wall
banners display'd abroad.

6 As men with axes hew down trees
that on the hills do grow,
So fihne the bills and swords of these
within thy temple now.
7 The ceiling fine and carved boards,
with all the goodly tinies,
With axes, hammers, bills, and swords,
they beat them down at once.
8 Thy places they confume with flame,
their rage doth so abound;
The house appointed to thy Name
they raue ev'n to the ground.
9 And thus they lay within their heart,
dispatch them out of hand:
Then burn they up in ev'y part
God's houses through the land.
10 Yet thou no sign of help doft fend,
our prophets all are gone,
To tell when this our plague shall end
among us there is none.
11 How long, Lord, shall thy enemies
thus boldly thee defame?
Shall they for evermore blaspheme
thy great and holy Name?
12 Why doft thou thy right hand with-
from us so long away? (draw
Out of thy bosom pluck it forth
with speed thy foes to slay.

The Second Part.

13 O God, thou art our King and Lord,
and evermore hast been;
Yes, thy good grace thro'out the world
shall thy Name be known.

14 Thy Name didst break the serpent's head,
and his great and holy Name?
Lift not your horns on high.
15 Thou didst break the heads of all
that in the deserts dwell.
(ride
Thou mad'st a foping with freams to
from rocks both hard and high;
Thy mighty hand hath made likewise
deep waters to be dry.
16 Both day and night also are thine,
by thee were begun;
And thou likewise prepared light
the light of moon and sun.
17 Thou didst appoint the ends and
of all the earth about;
Coasts both hard and high;
Both summer heats and winter frosts
thy hand hath found them out.
18 Think on, O Lord, no time forget
thy foes that thee defame,
And how the foolish folk are set
to rail upon thy Name,
20 Deliver not the foul, O Lord,
of thy own turtle-dove
Into their hands, but help afford
the poor, whom thou didst love.
21 Regard, O Lord, thy covenant,
behold our misery,
All the dark places of the earth
are full of cruelty.
22 Let not the fimple man therefore
be turned back with shame;

But let the needy evermore
give praise unto thy Name.
23 Arise, O Lord, and plead thy cause
against thine enemies.
Who daily do reject thy faves,
and them with scorn defpife;
24 The voice forget not of thy foes,
for the pretumption high
Is more and more increas'd of those
that hate thee spitefully.

PSAL. 75. J. H.

O thee, O God, will we give thanks,
we will give thanks to thee,
Since thy Name is so near, declare
thy wondrous works will we.
2 I will uprightly judge, when get
convenient time I may:
The earth is weak and all therein,
but her pillars flay.
3 I did to the mad people say,
Dost not go furiously;
And unto the ungodlyones,
Lift not your horns on high.
4 I said unto them, Set not up
your raised horns on high,
And fee that with fift neck ye do
not speak presumptuously;
5 For neither from the eastern parts,
or from the west likewise,
Nor from forsaken wildernesses,
promotion doth arise.
6 But God, who rules both heav'n and
the righteous Judge alone, (earth,
'Tis he that puts down one and sets
another on the throne.

7 For why? a cup of mighty wine
is in the hand of God,
And all the mixture of the fame
himself will pour abroad.
8 As for the lees and filthy dregs
that in the deserts dwell,
The wicked of the earth shall drink
and luck them ev'ry whit.
9 But I will talk of God alway,
and his great Name adore,
And will not ceafe to celebrate
his praise for evermore.
10 In funder break the horns of all
ungodly men will I;
And then the horns of righteous men
shall be exalted high.

PSAL. 76. J. H.

To all that now in Judah dwell
the Lord is clearly known,
His Name is great in Israel,
a people of his own;
At Salem he hath pitch'd his tent
to tarry there a space,
In Sion also he is bett
fix his dwelling-place.
3 And there he brake both shaft and bow,
the sword, the spear, and shield:
His enemies did overthrow
in battle in the field.
4 Thou art most worthy honour, Lord,
more might in thee doth lie,
D 2

Than
Psalm LXXVII, LXXVIII.

Than in the strongest of the world, that rob on mountains high.

5 But now the proud are spoil'd through and they are fall'n asleep: (there, Through men of war no help can be, themselves they could not keep.

6 At thy rebuke, O Jacob's God, when thou didst them reprope:

As half asleep their chariots stood, no horsemen once did move.

7 For thou art dreadful, Lord, indeed: what man can the courage hath

To 'bide thy fight, and doth not dread when thou art in thy wrath? (heard

8 When thou dost make thy judgments from heaven unto the ground,
Thee all the earth, full fear afraid, in silence shall be found.

9 And that when thou, O God, dost in judgment for to speak, (stand
To have the afflicted of the land, that feeble are and weak.

10 The fury that in man doth reign, shall turn unto thy praise:

Hereafter, Lord, do thou restrain their wrath and threats always.

11 Make vows and pay them to our God, ye folk that nigh him be:

Bring gifts to that dwell abroad, to be profane in his name.

12 For he doth take both life and might from princes great of birth:

And all of terror is his fight to all the kings on earth.

Psalm 77: J. H.

I With my voice to God did cry, who lent a gracious ear;
My voice I lifted up on high, and he my suit did hear.

2 In time of grief I sought to God, but no rest I took:
But stretch'd my hand to him abroad, my soul comfort forsook.

3 When I to think on God intend, my trouble then is more:

For that which from Jacob did descend, and Joseph's seed from harm.

4 Thou art a God that dost forth show thy wonders every hour:

And to make the people know thy virtue and thy power.

5 Thy works, O Lord, are all upright, and holy all abroad:

What one hath strength to match the of thee, the Lord our God?

14 Thou art a God that dost forth show thy wonders every hour:

And to make the people know thy virtue and thy power.

15 Thy own folk thou dost defend with an out-stretched arm:

Those that from Jacob did descend, and Joseph's seed from harm.

16 The waters, Lord, perceived thee, the waters saw thee well:

And they for fear away did flee, the depths on trembling fell.

17 The clouds that were both thick and hard:

With flashes great made men afraid, the earth did quake and move.

18 Thy thunder in the air was heard, the lightnings from above,

With flashes great made men afraid, the earth did quake and move.

19 They ways within the seas do lie:

Yet none can there thy spurs
And floods forth with the flow:

20 Thou leadst the folk upon the land as sheep on every side:

By Moses' and by Aaron's hand thou didst them safely guide.

Psalm 78: J. H.

A Tend my people to my law, and to my words incline:
My mouth shall speak strange parables, and sentences divine;

2 Which we ourselves have heard and even of our fathers old; (learn'd
And which for our instruction our fathers have us told.

3 Because we shold not keep it close from them that after came:
Who should God's mighty pow'r declare, and wonders in his works proclaim.

4 To Jacob he commandment gave how Israel should live:
Willing our fathers should the same unto their children give.

5 That they and their posterity, that were not sprung up then,
Should have the knowledge of the law, and teach it their children.

6 That they might have the better hope in God that is above:
And not forget to keep his laws, and his commands in love.

7 Not being as their fathers, who rebelled in God's sight:
And would not frame their wicked hearts to know their God aright.

8 How went the fons of Ephraim their neighbours for to spoil?
Shooting their darts in day of war, and yet receiv'd the foil.

9 For why, they did not keep with God the covenant that was made:
Nor yet would walk or lead their lives according as he said.

10 But put into oblivion his counsel and his will:
And all his works magnificent which he declared still.

The Second Part.

11 What wonders to our forefathers did he himself disclose,
In Egypt's land within the field that call'd it Tanesos?

12 He did divide and part the sea, through which he made a way
For them to pass, and on a heap the waters made to stay.

13 He led them secret in a cloud by day when it was bright:
And in the night when it was dark, with fire he gave them light.

14 He clave the rocks in wilderness, and gave the people drink,
As plentiful as when the sleep do flow up to the brink.

15 He drew forth rivers out of rocks, that were both dry and hard:
In such abundance that no floods to them might be compar'd.

16 Yet for all this, against the Lord their sin they did increase:
And did provoke the Most High to wrath in wilderness.

17 And in their hearts they tempted God, like people of misfortune:
Requiring such a kind of meat as served to their lust.

18 Yea, they against him spake, and thus their boldness did express:
Can God prepare a table in this barren wilderness?

19 Behold he smote the stony rock, and floods forthwith did flow:
But can he now give to his folk, both bread and flesh also.

20 When God heard this he waxed with Jacob and his seed: (wrote
His indignation also did gainst Israel proceed.

The Third Part.

21 Because they did not faithfully believe, and hope that he
Psalm LXXIX.

Could always help and succour them in their necessity. (clouds, 22 Wherefore he did command the forthwith they brake in funder, And rain’d down Manna for to eat, a food of mighty wonder. 23 When earthly men with angels food did plentifully feast, He made the east-wind blow away, and brought in the south-wind. 24 He rain’d down flesh as thick as dust, and fowls as thick as sand: Which he did cast amidst the place where all their tents did stand. 25 Then did they eat exceedingly, and all men had their fills: Yet more and more they did defire: 6 But as the meat was in their mouths, And lief the strength of all their youth, Their years did cease and pass away. For all the wonders that he wrought in their midst, and brought in the south-wind, and brought in the locusts, which did their land destroy.

The Fifth Part.

41 Nor how he did their fruits unto the caterpillar give: And of the labour of their hands locusts did them deprive. 42 With hail-flakes he destroyed their so that they all were lost: (vines And likewise all their fowls. He did confuse with fruit. 43 With hail-flakes also once again the Lord their cattle smote: And all their flocks and herds likewise with thunderbolts full hot. 44 He cast upon them his fierce wrath, and indignation fore: Amongst them evil angels went, which troubled them yet more. 45 Then to his wrath he made a way, and spared not the least: But gave unto the pellisence and their land divide: And all the chief of men and boasts within the tents of Ham. 47 But as for his own people, he did them preserve and keep: And carry’d them through wilderness, ev’n like a flock of sheep. 48 Without all fear, both safe and found, he brought them out of thrall: Whereas their foes with rage of seas were overwhelmed all. 49 And brought them out into the coasts of his own holy land: Ev’n to the mount which he had got by his strong arm and hand. 50 And there call out the heathen folk, and did their land divide: And in their tents he fet the tribes of Israel t’ abide. 51 Yet, for all this, the God most high they mov’d and tempted till: And would not keep his testament, nor yet obey his will. 52 But as their fathers turned back, ev’n so they went astray: Much like a bow that will not bend, but flies and starts away.

The Sixth Part.

53 And griev’d him with their hill-altars, with offerings and fire: And with their idols grievously provoked him to ire. 54 For which his wrath began again to kindle in his breast: The wickedness of Israel he did so much detest. 55 The tabernacle he forsook of Silo, where he was Right conversant with earthly men, even as his dwelling-place. 56 Then suffer’d he his might and power in bondage for to his: And gave the honour of his ark unto the enemy. 57 And did commit them the sword, with his heritage: Their young men were confum’d with maids that had no marriage: (fire, And with the word the priests also did perish every one; And not a widow left alive their death for to bemah. 59 Then did the Lord awake as one whom sleep could not confine: And like a mighty giant that refreshed is with thirst. 60 With em’rods in the hinder parts his enemies he smote: And put them unto such a flante, as should not be forgot. 61 The tent and tabernacle he of Joseph did refuse: Allo the tribe of Ephraim he would in no wise chuse. 62 But he the tribe of Judah chose, that he therein might dwell: Ev’n the most noble mount Sion, which he did love so well. 63 And there he did his temple build, both sumptuously and sure: Like as the earth which he hath made for ever to endure. 64 Then chuse he David him to serve, his people for to keep: Whon he took up and brought away, ev’n from the fields of sheep. 65 From following the ewes with young, the Lord did him advance, To feed his people Israel, and his inheritance. 66 Thus David with a faithful heart his flock and charge did feed: And prudently with all his pow’r did govern them indeed. 67 P Sal. 79. J. H. 68 God, the Gentiles do invade thy heritage to spoil: Jerusalem an heap is made, thine temple they dehile. 69 The bodies of thy saints most dear, abroad to birds they cast: The flesh of them that do thee fear, the beasts devour and waste. 70 Their blood throughout Jerusalem as water spilt they have: So that there is not one of them to lay their dead in grave. 71 Thus we are made a laughing-flock almost the world throughout: The
Psalm LXXX, LXXXI.

The enemies at us do mock who dwell our coasts about.

And "gainst thy folk in anger swell, and wilt not hear them pray?"

And shall thy wrath and jealousy not any more afflige?

And the enemies at us do mock, and shall thy wrath and jealousy upon those people pour the same.

How long, O Lord, wilt thou retain the realms which call not on thy Name?

The enemies have got the upper hand, and in thy reproach rejoice, and say, Weigh not our works, our sins efface.

Why should the wicked thus alway receive into thy light in haste, and do not any more afflige?

For we are weak and low.

The Second Part.

O God, that giv'st all health and life and doft him watch and feed.

Shew forth thyfelf, and do not let thy finger and thy throne?

Shew us the brightness of thy face, and doft him watch and feed.

And then full safe are we.

Prepare your instruments most meet, some joyful psalm to sing.

Strike up with harp and lute so sweet, on every pleasant string.
PSALM LXXXII, LXXXIII, LXXXIV, LXXXV.

PSALM 82. J.H.

Among the princes, men of might, the Lord himself doth stand: To plead the cause of truth right, with judgment justly speak. 2 He long, in faith he, will ye proceed falsely judgment to award? Why have ye partially agreed the wicked to regard? 3 Whereas of right ye should defend the fatherless and weak: And when the poor man doth contend, in judgment justly speak. 4 If ye be wise, defend the cause of poor men in their right: And rid the needy from the claws of tyrants force and might. 5 They will not learn nor understand, but still in darkness go: All the foundations of the land are out of course also. 6 I had decreed as surely as gods to take you all: Children also of the Most High, for love I did you call.

PSALM 83. J.H.

Do not, O God, refrain thy tongue, in silence do not stay: Withhold not, Lord, thyself so long, and make no more delay. 2 For why? behold thy foes, and see how they do rage and cry: And those that bear a hate to thee, hold up their heads on high. 3 Against thy folk they use deceit, and craftily enquire; For thine elect to lie in wait, in council they conspire. 4 Come on, say they, let us expel and pluck this folk away: So that the name of Israel may utterly decay.

PSALM 84. J.H.

How pleasant is thy dwelling place, O Lord, of holts to me! The tabernacles of thy grace, how pleasant, Lord, they be! 2 My soul doth long full fore to go into thy courts abroad: My heart and flesh cry out also for thee the living God. 3 The sparrows find a room to rest, and save themselves from wrong: The swallow also hath a nest wherein to keep her young. 4 These birds full nigh thy altar may have place to sit and sing: O Lord of holts thou art alway my only God and king. 5 O they be blessed that dwell within thy house always: For they all times thy facts do tell, and ever give thee praise.

WHEREBY
Whereby great glory in our land
Shall dwell and flourish there.

10 For truth and mercy shall meet
Out of the lowest hell.

14 O Lord, the proud against me rise,
And heaps of men and might:

15 Thou, Lord, art merciful and kind,
And mercy shew.

16 O turn to me, and mercy shew,
Thy strength to me apply:

17 On me, O Lord, a sign of favour shew
That all my foes may see,
And be alam'd because that thou dost help and comfort me.

P S A L. 86. J. H.

LORD, bow thine ear to my request,
And hear me specially:

For with great pain and grief opprest,
Full poor and weak am I.

2 Prefer my soul, because my ways
And doings holy be:

3 Thy mercy upon me express,
And mine extend alway:

4 Through the day I do not cease
to thee, O Lord, to pray.

5 Comfort thy servant's soul, I pray,
That now with pain is pin'd:

6 For unto thee I do alway
Lift up my soul and mind.

7 For thou art good and bountiful,
Thy gifts of grace are free;
Also thy mercy plentiful
To all that call on thee.

8 O Lord, likewise when I do pray,
Regard and give an ear:
Mark well the words that I do say,
All my petitions hear.

9 In time when trouble doth me move,
To thee I do complain:

For why? I know and well do prove,
That answer'd me again.

13 For why? thy mercy shew'd to me
Is great and doth excel:
Thou settest my soul at liberty
Out of the lowest hell.

14 O Lord, the proud against me rise,
Heaps of men and might:

They seek my soul, and in no wise
Will have thee in their sight.

15 Thou, Lord, art merciful and kind,
And very low to wrath:

16 O turn to me, and mercy shew,
Thy strength to me apply:

17 On me, O Lord, a sign of favour shew
That all my foes may see,
And be alam'd because that thou dost help and comfort me.

P S A L. 87. J. H.

THAT city shall full endure,
Her ground-work full doth stay
Upon the holy hills full sure,
It can no time decay.

2 God loves the gates of Sion best,
This grace doth there abide:

3 Full glorious things reported
Are said of thee,

Great things I lay, are said of thee,

4 My fountains and springs of grace,
Of Jacob's tents beside.
To Babylon also apply,
And them that know thy Name.

5 Lo, Palestyne and Tyre also,
With Eathope likewise:
A people old, full long ago,
Were born and there did rise.

6 Of Sion they shall full doth stay,
That divers men of fame,
Have there sprung up,
And the high God hath founded full the fame.

7 In their records to them it shall
By him be made appear,
Of Sion, that the chief of all
Had his beginning there.

8 The trumpeters, with such as sing,
There in great plenty be:
My fountains and my plentiful springs
Are all contained in thee.

P S A L. 88. J. H.

LORD God of health, the hope and thou art alone to me:
I call and cry throughout the day,
And all the night to thee.

2 O let my prayer with speed ascend
Unto thy throne on high:
Incline thine ear, O Lord, attend
And hearken to my cry.

3 For why? with woe my heart is fill'd,
And doth in trouble dwell:
My life and breath doth almost yield,
And draweth nigh to hell.

4 I am esteem'd as one of them
That in the pit do fall:
And made as one among those men
That have no strength at all.

5 As one among the dead, and free
From things that here remain:
It were more ease for me to be
With them the which are slain.

6 As those that lie in grave, I say,
Whom thou hast clean forgot:
The which thy hand hath cut away,
And thou regard'th them not.

7 Ye, like to one that shut up full sure
Shall dwell and flourish there.

8 Thy anger and thy wrath likewise,
Full sure on me do lie:
And all thy forms against me rife,
My soul to vex and try.

9 Thou wilt my friends far off from me,
And mak' their teeth hate me:
I am shut up in prison fast,
And can come forth no more.

10 My fight doth fall thro' grief and woe,
I call to thee, O God,
Throughout the day my hands also
to thee I stretch abroad.

The Second Part.

11 Doth thou unto the dead declare
Thy wondrous works of fame?
Shall dead to life again repair,
And praise thee for the same?

12 Or shall thy loving-kindness, Lord,
Be shewed in the grave:
Or shall with them that are destroy'd,
Thy truth her honour have?

13 Shall they that lie in dark full low
See all thy wonders great?
Or there shall they thy justice know,
Where men all things forgot?

14 But, O Lord, to thee alway
Do cry and call alpace:
My prayer alco e'er it be day,
Shall come before thy face.

15 Why dost thou, Lord, abhor my soul,
In grief that keekest thee?
And now, O Lord, why dost thou hide
Thy face away from me?

16 I am afflicted, dying still,
From youth many a year,
Thy terrors which do work me ill,
With troubled mind I bear.

17 The terrors of thy wrathful rage,
Full sore upon me lie:
Thy terrors they do not affwage,
But press me heavily.

18 All day they compass me about,
As water at the tide:
And all at once with streams full great
Belit me on each side.

19 Thou settest far from me my friends,
And lovest ever one of thee:
Yea, and my old acquaintance all out of my sight are gone.

P S A L. 89. J. H.

To sing the mercies of the Lord,
My tongue shall never spare.
Psalm LXXXIX.

My mouth from age to age accord thy truth for to declare.
For I have said that mercy shall for evermore endure.
Thy faithfulness in the heav'n's all is established firm and sure.
With mine eye, faith God, have I a faithful cov'rant made.
And I sworn to David solemnly, having to him thus said.
Thy food for ever I will stay, and establish it full fast.
And still uphold thy throne alway from age to age to fast.
The heav'n's do flew with joy and mirth thy wondrous works, O Lord:
Thy saints within thy church on earth thy faith and truth record.
Who with the Lord is equal then in all the clouds abroad.
Among the sons of gods or men, what one is like our God?
Lord God of hosts, in all the world his might and honour shall surmount.
My faithful cov'nant to fulfil, my promise I will hold.
Fifth Part.
This is the end of the book of Psalms.
P S A L M Xc, Xci, Xcii.

Which by thy truth and uprightness
to David thou haft swore?
51 The great rebukes to mind I call,
that on thy servants lie:
The railings of the people all,
born in my breast have I.
52 Wherewith, O Lord, thine enemies
blasphemed have thy name:
The steps of thine anointed one
From this time forth for evermore,
S~
3

In all time past, yea, so long since,
From age to age, and always still,
Before was made mountain or hill,
For through thy wrath our days do
Thou unto them daft say again,
Thou grindeft man through grief all,
As yesterdays it doth appear,
Which in the morning Shines full
Lv'n as 3leep, or like the
Or in his heart whilc thou fear,
Is nothing else but pain and grief,
But if we come to fourscore years,
what might thy anger hath?
our life is grievous then:
what is it in thy sight?
wick~d

and we as tbells are gone.
and yet thou be free.
and on thy servants light:
and to thy Name, 0 thou Moft High,
and to declare his truth abroad
and profper them
and from the deadly plague and care
And fools also are most unfit
And from the deadly plague and care
And when thev forurth in their
And when they flourith in their ill,
they suddenly shall waffe.
And thou art mighty, Lord most high;
and thou dost reign therefore,
In glory and great majesty,
both now and evermore.

The Second Part.
1 For of this time the strength and chief
we dote fo much upon,
Is nothing else but pain and grief,
and we as bishops are gone.
12 What madeth know what power and
what might thy anger hurt?
Or in his heart who doth thee fear,
according to thy wrath?
13 Instruct us, Lord, to know and try
how long our days remain:

That so we may our hearts apply
true wisdom to attain.
14 Return, O Lord, how long wilt thou
in thy great wrath proceed?
Shew favour to thy servants now,
and help them at their need.
15 Refresh us with thy mercy soon,
then shall we joyful be:
All times so long as life doth last
in heart rejoice will we.
16 As thou hast plagued us before,
now also make us glad:
And for the years wherein full
affliction we have had.
17 O let thy work and pow'r appear,
and on thy servants light:
And shew unto thy children dear,
thy glory and thy might.
18 Lord, let thy grace and glory stand
on us thus:
Confirm the works we take in hand,
and prosper them to us.

P S A L M. 90. J H.

THOU, Lord, haft been our sure de-
our place of cale and rest (fence,
In all time past, yes, fo long since,
as cannot be expref,
Before was made mountain or hill,
For through thy wrath our days do
Thou unto them daft say again,
Thou grindeft man through grief all,
As yesterdays it doth appear,
Which in the morning Shines full
Lv'n as 3leep, or like the
Or in his heart whilc thou fear,
Is nothing else but pain and grief,
But if we come to fourscore years,
what might thy anger hath?
our life is grievous then:
what is it in thy sight?
wick~d

and we as tbells are gone.
and yet thou be free.
and on thy servants light:
and to thy Name, 0 thou Moft High,
and to declare his truth abroad
and profper them
and from the deadly plague and care
And fools also are most unfit
And from the deadly plague and care
And when thev forurth in their
And when they flourith in their ill,
they suddenly shall waffe.
And thou art mighty, Lord most high;
and thou dost reign therefore,
In glory and great majesty,
both now and evermore.

9 Behold, O Lord, thine enemies
shall be destroy'd alway:
And all that work iniquity
shall perish and decay.
10 But thou, like as an unicorn,
that lift my horn on high:
With fresh and new prepared oil,
annoted king an
11 And of my foes, before my eyes,
shall see the fall and shame:
Of all that do against me rise,
my ears shall hear the fame.
The righteous flourish shall on high
as palm-trees bud and blow:

And
P S A L M

XCIII, XCIV, XCV, XCVI.

And as the cedars multiply
in Lebanon that grow.

13 For they are planted in the place
and dwelling of our God:
Within his courts they firing space,
and flourish all abroad.

14 And in their age much fruit shall
molt pleasant to be seen: (brign,
And alfo wall both bud and spring
with boughs and branches green.

15 To shew that God is good and just,
and upright in his will:
He is my rock, my hope and trust,
in him there is no ill.

P S A L. 93. J. H.

THE Lord doth reign, and cloathed is
with majesty most bright.
And to declare his strength likewise
hath gilt himfelf with might.
2 The Lord also the earth hath made,
and shaped it most fure;
No might can make it move or fade,
at flay it doth endure.

3 Before the world was made or wrought,
thy feat was ret before:
Beyond all time that can be thought,
he mad the ear of man.

4 The floods, O Lord, the floods do rife,
they roar and make a noise;
The floods I fay, did enterprize,
and lifted up their voice.

5 Yes, though the storms arife in fight,
though feas do rage and fwell,
The Lord is strong and more of might,
for he en high doth dwell.

6 O Lord, thy f Clemencies great
are very fure: therefore
Doth holines become thy feaft
and house of evermore.

P S A L. 94. J. H.

O Lord, thou doft revenge all wrong,
vengeance arife to thee:
Since that it doth to thee belong,
declare, that all may fee.
2 Set forth thyfelf, for thou of right
the earth doft judge and guide;
Reward the proud and men of might
according to their pride.

3 How long fhall wicked men bear fway
with lifting up their voice?
Shall proud and wicked men alway
thus triumph and rejoice?
4 How long fhall they with brags burft
and proudly talk their fill? (out,
Shall they rejoice that be fo fbout,
whole works are evil?

5 Thy flock, O Lord, thine heritage
they spoil and vex full fere;
Against th people they do rage
ftill davily more and more.
6 The widows which are comfortlefs,
and strangers they defroy;
They flay the children fatherles,
and none doth put them by.

7 And when they take thefe things in
this talk they have of thee, (hand,
Can Jacob's God this understand?
tulf no, he cannot fee.
8 O folk unwife, and people rude,
some knowledge now indifferent;
Ye fools among the multitude,
at length begin to learn.

9 The Lord who made the ear of man,
he needs of right must hear;
He made the eye, all things must then
before his fight appear.

10 The Lord doth all the world correct,
and make them understand;
Shall he not then your deeds detect?
how can ye le Cape his hand?

The Second Part.

11 The Lord doth know the heart of
and fees the fame full plain; (man,
And he very thoughts doth fcan,
and difcove them but vain.
12 But, Lord, that man is happy fure,
whom thou doft keep in awe,
And through correction doft procure,
to teach him in thy law:

13 Whereby he fhall in quiet reft
in time of tranquill fit,
When wicked men fhall be fuppreft,
and fall into the pit.
14 For sure the Lord will not refufe
his people for to take;
His heritage whom he did chufe
will he not time forfake:

15 Until that judgment be decreed
to justice to convert,
That all may follow her with speed
that are of upright heart.
16 But who upon my part fhall lift
against the buried train?
Or who fhall rid me from their hand,
that wicked works maintain?

17 Except the Lord had been my aid,
my enemies to quell,
My foul and life had now been laid
before his fight appear.

18 When I did fay, my foot doth glide
before that I could call,
Thy mercy, Lord, most ready was
to fave me from the fall.

19 When with myself I mused much,
could no comfort find;
Then, Lord, thy goodnefs did me touch,
and that did fave my mind.

20 With thou accufom, Lord thyfelf
with wicked men to fit,
Who with pretence, instead of law,
much mischiefs do commit?

21 For they confult against the life
of righteous men and good:
And in their counfels they are ripe
to fheat the guiltyf blood.
22 But yet the Lord is unto me
a fure and strong defence;
To him I flee, becaufe he is
my strength and confidence:

23 And he fhall caufe their mischiefs all
themselves for to profane;
And in their manner they fhall fall,
our God fhall them deftroy.

P S A L. 95. J. H.

COME, let us lift up our voice,
and sing unto the Lord;
In him our rock of health rejoice
let us with one accord:

2 Yes, let us come before his face
to give him thanks and praise;
In finging psalms unto his grace
let us be glad always.

3 For why? the Lord he is no doubt
a great and mighty God,
A King above all gods throughout,
in all the world abroad.

4 The secrets of the earth to deep,
and corners of the land,
The tops of hills that are most steep,
he holds them in his hand:

5 The sea and waters all are his,
for he the fame hath wrought;

6 Come let us bow and praise the Lord,
before him let us fall,
And kneel to him with one accord,
for he hath made us all.

7 For why? he is the Lord our God,
for us he doth provide;
We are his flock, he doth us feed,
and our guide.

8 To day if ye his voice will hear,
then harden not your heart.
As ye with grudging many year
provok'd him in defart:

9 Whereas your fathers tempted me,
my power for to prove;
My wondrous works when they did fee,
yet till they would me move.

10 Twice twenty years they did me
which caufed me to fay, (grieve,
They err in heart, nor will believe,
they have not known my way.

11 Wherefore I fware when that my
was kindled in my breaft, (wrath
That they should never tread the path
to enter in my reft.

P S A L. 96. J. H.

SING ye with praiue unto the Lord,
new longs with joy and mirth;
Sing unto him with one accord,
all people on the earth.

2 Ye, fing unto the Lord alway,
praiue ye his holy Name;
Declare and fhew from day to day,
afivation by the fame.

3 Among the heathen all declare
his honour round about;
To fhew his wonders do not fpare
in all the world throughout.

4 For why? the Lord is great in might,
and worthy of all praife;
And he is to be fear'd of right,
above all gods always.

5 For all the gods of heathen folk
are idols that will fade;
Whereas our God he is the Lord
that heav'n and earth hath made.

E2 6 All
PSALM XC VII, XC VIII, XC IX, C.

6 All praise and honour also dwell ever before his face. Both power and might likewise excel within his holy place.
7 Ascribe unto the Lord therefore all men with one accord; All might and worship evermore ascribe unto the Lord.
8 Ascribe unto the Lord also the glory of his Name; Into his courts with presents go, and offer there the same.

The Second Part.
9 Fall down and worship ye the Lord, within his temple bright; Let all the people of the world be fearful at his sight.
10 Tell all the world, be not afraid, the Lord doth reign above. Yes, he the earth so fait hath say’d, that it can never move.
11 And that it is the Lord alone that rules with princely might, To judge the nations ev’ry one with equity and right.
12 The heavens shall joyfully begin, the earth likewise rejoice; The sea, and all that is therein, shall shout and make a noise.
13 The fields shall joy, and ev’ry thing that springeth on the earth; The woods and every tree shall ring with gladness and with mirth.
14 Before the presence of the Lord, and coming of his might, When he shall come to judge the world, and rule his folk with right.

PSALM 97. J. H.

The Lord doth reign, for which the may sing with pleasant voice: (earth The idols also with joyful mirth may triumph and rejoice. 2 Both clouds and darknings likewise and round about him beat: (swell) Yea, right and justice ever dwell and "hide about his feet. 3 Yea, fire and heat at once do run and go before his face; Which all his enemies shall burn abroad in ev’ry place. 4 His lightnings great, full bright did and to the world appear: (blaze) Whereat the earth did look and gaze, with dread and deadly fear. 5 The hills like wax did melt in sight and presence of the Lord; They fled before that ruler’s might who guideth all the world. 6 The heavens likewise declare and show his justice forth abroad; That all the world may see and know the glory of our God. 7 Confusion fair shall come to such as worship idols vain; Also to those that glory much in empty pictures to maintain.

8 For all the idols of the world, which they their gods do call, Shall feel the power of the Lord, and down before him fall. 9 With joy shall Sion hear this thing, and Judah shall rejoice; For at thy judgments they shall ring with a most cheerful voice. 10 For thou, O Lord, are set on high, in all the earth abroad; And are exalted wonderfully above each other God. 11 All ye that love the Lord in heart, hate all things that are ill; For he doth keep the souls of his from such as would them fall; 12 And light doth spring up to the just with plasure for his part; Gladness and joy likewise to them that are of upright heart. 13 Ye righteous in the Lord rejoice, his holiness proclaim; And thankfully with heart and voice, be mindful of the same.

PSALM 98. J. H.

Sing ye now unto the Lord a new and pleasant song; For he hath wrought through the world his wonders great and strong. 2 With his right hand full worthily he doth his foes devour, And gets him half the victory with his own arm and power.
3 The Lord doth make the people know his saving health and might; And also doth his justice shew in all the heathens sight.
4 For why; Our God whom we adore, is the Most Holy still.
5 Be glad in him with joyful voice, all people on the earth; Give thanks to God, sing and rejoice to him with joy and mirth.
6 Upon the harp unto him sing, with the goodnefs of the Lord. His grace and truth to Israel to people that on earth do dwell, and to the world appear. Blaze, and to the world appear: (blaze) Whereat the earth did look and gaze, with dread and deadly fear. 5 The hills like wax did melt in sight and presence of the Lord; They fled before that ruler’s might who guideth all the world. 6 The heavens likewise declare and show his justice forth abroad; That all the world may see and know the glory of our God. 7 Confusion fair shall come to such as worship idols vain; Also to those that glory much in empty pictures to maintain.

9 With joy shall Sion hear this thing, and Judah shall rejoice; For at thy judgments they shall ring with a most cheerful voice. 10 For thou, O Lord, are set on high, in all the earth abroad; And are exalted wonderfully above each other God. 11 All ye that love the Lord in heart, hate all things that are ill; For he doth keep the souls of his from such as would them fall; 12 And light doth spring up to the just with plasure for his part; Gladness and joy likewise to them that are of upright heart. 13 Ye righteous in the Lord rejoice, his holiness proclaim; And thankfully with heart and voice, be mindful of the same.

PSALM 99. J. H.

The Lord doth reign, for which the may sing with pleasant voice: (earth The idols also with joyful mirth may triumph and rejoice. 2 Both clouds and darknings likewise and round about him beat: (swell) Yea, right and justice ever dwell and "hide about his feet. 3 Yea, fire and heat at once do run and go before his face; Which all his enemies shall burn abroad in ev’ry place. 4 His lightnings great, full bright did and to the world appear: (blaze) Whereat the earth did look and gaze, with dread and deadly fear. 5 The hills like wax did melt in sight and presence of the Lord; They fled before that ruler’s might who guideth all the world. 6 The heavens likewise declare and show his justice forth abroad; That all the world may see and know the glory of our God. 7 Confusion fair shall come to such as worship idols vain; Also to those that glory much in empty pictures to maintain.

Another of the same, by J. H.

In God the Lord be glad and light, praise him throughout the earth; Serve him and come before his face with singing and with mirth. 2 Know that the Lord our God is, he did us make and keep; Not we ourselves, for we are his own flock and pasture sheep.
3 Go into his gates always, give thanks within the same; Within his courts let forth his praise, and loud his holy Name. 4 For why; the godly reigns of the Lord for evermore doth reign; From age to age throughout the world his truth doth still remain.
Mercy will and judgment sing, 
O Lord God, unto thee; 
Let me understand the ways 
that good and holy be.

Within my house I daily will 
walk with an heart upright, 
And I no kind of wicked thing 
will let before my fight.

I hate their works that fall away, 
they shall not cleave to me; 
From me shall go the froward heart, 
no evil will I see.

Him I'll destroy that flandereth 
his neighbour privly; 
The lofty heart I will not bear, 
nor him that looketh high.

My eyes shall be on them within 
the land that faithful be; 
In perfect way who walketh, shall 
be borne up onto me.

I will no guileful person have 
within my house to dwell; 
And in my presence he shall not 
remain that lieth tell.

Betimes I will destroy ev'n all 
the wicked of the land; 
That I may from God's city 
cut the wicked workers hand.

Hear thou my prayer, O Lord, 
and my cry come unto thee; (let 
In time of trouble do not hide 
thy face away from me.

Incline thine ear to me, make haste, 
to hear me when I call; 
For as the smoke doth fade, so do 
my days confume and fall.

And as an heath my bones are burnt, 
my heart is fumic dead, 
And withers like the grass, that I forget 
to eat my bread: 
By reason of my groaning voice 
by fences cleave to my skin; 
As pelican in wildernefs, 
such cafe now am I in.

And as an owl in desert is, 
lo, I am, such a one; 
I watch, and as a sparrow 
on the house-top am alone. 
For daily in reproachful wise 
my foes they do me scorn; 
And them that mal me up me are, 
against me they have frown.

Surely with ashes as with bread 
my hunger I have filled; 
And mingled have my drink with tears, 
that from my eyes distill’d:

Because of thy displeasure, Lord, 
thy wrath and great disdain; 
For thou hast let me up on high, 
and cast me down again.

The days wherein I pass my life 
are like the fleeting shade; 
And I am withered like the grass, 
that soon away doth fade; 

But thou, O Lord, for ever doth 
remain in steady place, 
And thy remembrance ever doth 
abide from race to race.

The Second Part.

Thou wilt arise, and mercy thou 
unto Sion wilt extend; 
The time of mercy, now the time 
forefet is come to end. 
For in the very fones thereof 
thy servants do delight, 
And on the dust thereof they have 
compation in their fight.

Then shall the heathen people fear 
The Lord's most holy Name, 
And all the kings on earth shall dread 
his glory and his fame.

Then when the Lord the mighty God 
again shall Sion rear, 
And then when he most nobly in 
his glory shall appear.

To pray for the poor, a defilement 
when he himself shall bend, 
When he shall not disdain unto 
their suits for to attend.

This shall be written for the age 
that after shall succeed; 
The people that are yet unborn 
The Lord's renown shall spread.

From his high sanctuary he 
hath looked down below, 
And out of heav'n most high he hath 
beheld the earth also:

That of the mourning captive he 
might hear the wofeful cry, 
And that he might deliver those 
that were condemn'd to die:

That they in Sion may declare 
The Lord's most holy Name, 
And in Jerusalem set forth 
the praises of the fame;

When the people of the land 
and kingdoms with accord, 
Shall be assembled to perform 
their service to the Lord.

The Third Part.

My former force of strength he hath 
shated in the way, 
And shorter he did cut my days, 
thus therefore did fay:

My God, in midst of all my days, 
now take me not away; 
Thy years endure eternally, 
and never do decay.

Thou the foundations of the earth 
before all time falt laid; 
The heav'n's also, they are the work 
which thou hands have made.

They all shall perish and decay, 
but thou remaineft still; 
And they shall all in time wax old 
ev'n as a garment will.

Thou as a vellue, shalt them change, 
and chang'd shalt they be; 
But thou dost still abide the fame, 
thy years do never flee.

The Second Part.

Behold, what pity parents do 
unto their children bear, 
Like pity beareth God to such 
as worship him in fear.

The Lord that made us, knows our 
our mold and fashion full; 
How weak and frail our nature is, 
and that we are but dust.

And how the time of mortal men 
is like the withering hay, 
Or like the flow'r right fair in field, 
that fadeth soon away.

Whole
16 Whose glofts and beauty stormy winds
do utterly deface,
And make that after their assaults
such blossoms have no place.
17 But yet the goodnes of the Lord
with his hll ever fland;
Their children's children do receive
his righteoufnefs at hand:
And not forget to do the thiog
that he doth require.
19 The heav'n's most high, are made the
and footstool of the Lord; (feat,
And by his pow'r imperial
he governs all the world.
20 Ye angels that are great in pow'r,
praise ye, and blefs the Lord,
Who to obey and do his will
immediately accord.
21 Ye noble hosts and ministers,
ceafe not to praise him full;
Who ready are to execute
his pleafure and his will.
22 Yea, all his works in ev'ry place,
praise ye his holy Name;
My thankful heart, my mind and foul,
praise ye also the fame.

P S A L M CIV.

14 The moon then is set
her feafons to run,
The day from the night
thereby to difcern;
And by the defending
allo of the fun,
The cold from heat alway
thereby we do learn.
15 When darknefs doth come
by God's will and pow'r,
Then creep forth do all
the beats of the wood;
The lions range roaring
their prey to devour;
But yet 'tis the Lord,
who giveth them food.
16 As soon as the sun
is up, they retire,
To couche in their dens
then are they full fain;
That man to his work may,
as right doth require,
Till night come and call him
to take refh again.

The Third Part.

17 How sundry, O Lord,
are all thy works found!
With wildom full great
they are indeed wrought;
So that the whole world
of thy praise is found;
And as for thy riches,
they pass all men's thought:
18 So is the great sea
which is large and broad,
Where creeping things swarm
and beats of each fort;
There mighty ships fail,
and tyme lie at rood;
The whale huge and monstrous
there also doth port.
19 All things on thee wait,
thou doft them relieve,
And thou in due time,
full well doft them feed:
Now when it doth pleafe thee
the fame for to give,
They gather full gladly
those things which they need.
20 Thou openeft thy hand,
and they find such grace,
That they with good things
are filled we fee:
But fore they are troubled
if thou hide thy face,
For if thou their breath take
vile duff then they be.
21 Again, when thy spirit
from thee doth proceed,
All things to appoint,
and what shall enufe;
Then are they created
as thou haft decreed,
And doft by thy goodnes
the dry earth renew.
22 The praise of the Lord
for ever shall laf,

Who
Psalm CV, CVI.

The lot of your inheritance, whereunto your feet did lead:
11 Although their number at that time did very small appear;
Yet, very small, and in the land they then but strangers were.
13 While yet they went from land to land without a sure abode:
And while from lying Kingdoms they did wander all abroad.
14 Yet wrong at no oppressor's hands he suffer'd them to take;
But even great and mighty kings reprieved for their sake.
15 And thus he said, Touch ye not them that mine appointed be;
Nor do the prophets any harm that do return to me.
16 He call'd a drought upon the land, of bread destroy'd the store;
But yet against the time of need did send a man before.

The Third Part.
17 Ev'n Joseph who had once been sold to live a slave in woe;
Wholefeet they turned to stones, whose soul the iron made unto.
18 Unto the hour of grace, when his cause was known abroad.
The mighty works of God the Lord his inheritance did try.
19 The king saw her deliver'd him from prison where he was;
The rules of the same wise did treat for him now.
20 And over all, as made he made him lord, to give the law,
And of his abundance more and more the rule and all the land.
21 That he might in him was subdued the princes of the land.
And wisdom teach us to undertake.
22 Then into the Egypt's land came Israel's son,
And Jacob in the land of Ham did sojourn and did eat.
23 His people he exalted in numbers more as great.
Stronger than their enemies whom they threaten'd all abroad.
24 Whole heart he caus'd them will to hate the gods of their forefathers.
And did his servants wrongfully abuse with male voice.

The Fourth Part.
25 His faithful servant Isaac rise, and Abram whom he blessed.
And commanded to go to them his seed to lead.
26 His wondrous works his arm again, amongst them ten thousand.
And wounded in war and of them did they make a name.
27 I'mprove his fear, ass made it dark in front of oppressor's rage.

And his commission and his word they did not disobey.
28 He turn'd their waters into blood, their fishes also did fay:
Their land brought froges and in the place where their king Pharaoh lay.
29 He spoke, and at his voice there came great swarms of noisome flies;
And all the quarters of their land were full'd with crawling lice.
30 He gave them cold and fiery hail, instead of milder rain.
And fiery flames within their land he sent unto their pain.
31 He smote their vines and all their trees, whereon the figs did grow;
And all the trees within their coasts did also overthrow.
32 He spake, then caterpillars did and grashoppers abound,
Eating the grass in all their land, and fruit of all their ground.

The Fifth Part.
33 The first begotten in the land, with death did like wise end.
Yea, the beginning and first fruit of all their strength and might.
34 With gold and silver caur'd his head from Egypt's land to pale,
And in the number of their tribes no feeble one there was.
35 Egypt was glad and joyful then when they did thence depart:
For terror and the fear of them was fall'n upon their heart.
45 To shroud their with the parching heat a cloud he did display.
And fire he sent to give them light, when night had hid the day.
37 They ask'd, and he caused quails, to rain at their request,
And fully with the bread of hea'n their hunger he repel'd.
38 He opened the stony rock, and waters gush'd thereout.
Also the dry and parched ground like rivers ran about.
39 For of his holy covenant he was mindful evermore,
Which to his servant Abraham he plighted long before. (mirth,
40 He brought his people forth with and his beast with joy,
Out of the cruel land where they had liv'd to great annoy.
41 And of the heathen men he gave to them the fruitful lands;
The labours of the people did they take into their hands.
42 That they his holy flames might observe for evermore,
And fastly obey his laws; praise ye the Lord therefore.

Psalm CVI, CVII.

Praise ye the Lord, for he is good, his mercy lasts alway:

Who...
Who can express his noble acts, or all his grace display?
2 They blessed are that judgment keep and faithfully do allway;
With favour of thy people, Lord, remember me, I pray;
3 And with thy faithful, O Lord, vouchsafe to visit me;
That I the great felicity of thine elect may see;
4 And with thine people's joy I may a joyful mind possess,
And may with thine inheritance a cheerful heart express.
5 Both we and our fathers all have sinned in one;
We have committed wickedness, and very lewdly done.
6 The wonders great which thou, O Lord, hast done in Egypt land,
Our fathers though they saw them all, yet did not understand:
7 Nor yet thy mercies manifold But at the sea, yea, the red sea,
He saved them from the cruel hand.
8 Nevertheles he saved them, but very soon ungratefully,
He left them to destroy to wilderness.
9 They did him angry make: his anger kindled sore,
And his strong revenging hand, then to destroy in wilderness,
10 Before they saw the land:
Thus to theJileness of a calf, their inventions did he keep.
11 But in their tents with grudging heart
They wickedly revol'd,
Nor to the voice of God the Lord did give an heark'ning mind.
12 Therefore against them his anger did much provoke;
And his own inheritance he did abhor therefore.
13 Had not, as Moses stood before him in the way,
To turn away his wrath, he should them destroy and slay.
14 They did destroy the pleasant land
That he to them did give,
Yet, and the words that he had spoke they did no whit believe;
15 But in their tents with grudging heart
They wickedly revol'd,
Nor to the voice of God the Lord did give an heark'ning mind.
16 Therefore against them his anger did much provoke;
And his own inheritance he did abhor therefore.
17 Then when they lodged in their tents, at Moses they did grutch;
Aaron the holy of the Lord they also envy'd much.
18 Therefore the earth did open wide,
And from among the heathen folk,
To devils, sons and daughters did they offer up and slay.
19 They did their idols serve, which was their ruin and decay;
To devils, sons and daughters did they offer up and slay.
20 Ye, with unkind and murderous knife,
The guiltless blood did spoil,
Even their sons and daughters blood without all cause of guilt:
21 Whom they to Canaan's idols then offer'd with wicked hand:
And so with blood of innocents defiled was the land.
22 Thus they were stained with the works of their own filthy way;
And with their own inventions did a whoring go a-fay.
23 Therefore against his people was his anger kindled fore,
And ev'n his own inheritance he did abhor therefore.
24 Into the hands of heathen men he gave them for a prey; they made their foes their lords, whom were forced to obey.

The Second Part.
25 The waters did them overthrow, nor one was left alive:
Then they believed he'd his word, and praise in song they did him give.
26 But very soon ungratefully, his works they quite forgot,
And for his counsell and his will they did neglect to wait:
27 But sinned in the wilderness with fond and greedy lust,
And in the desert tempted God, their only flay and truth.
28 Who all their wanton minds did suffer them to have;
But waiting leanings therewithal into their souls he gave.
29 Then when they lodged in their tents, at Moses they did grutch;
Aaron the holy of the Lord they also envy'd much.
30 Therefore the earth did open wide,
And from among the heathen folk,
To devils, sons and daughters did they offer up and slay.
31 It was imputed unto him for righteousnesses that day,
And from thenceforth so counted is from race to race alway.
32 At waters called Meribah They did him angry make:
Yea, so far forth that Moses then was punish'd for their sake:
33 Because they vex'd his spirit so, that in impatient heart
His lips spake unadvisedly, his favour was so great.

The Third Part.
34 Nor as the Lord commanded them, did they the people slay;
But were among the heathen mix'd, and learn'd their wicked way.
35 They did their idols serve, which was their ruin and decay;
To devils, sons and daughters did they offer up and slay.
36 Ye, with unkind and murdering knife,
The guiltless blood did spoil,
Even their sons and daughters blood without all cause of guilt:
37 Whom they to Canaan's idols then offer'd with wicked hand:
And so with blood of innocents defiled was the land.
38 Thus they were stained with the works of their own filthy way;
And with their own inventions did a whoring go a-fay.
39 Therefore against his people was his anger kindled fore,
And ev'n his own inheritance he did abhor therefore.
40 Into the hands of heathen men he gave them for a prey; they made their foes their lords, whom were forced to obey.

The Fourth Part.
41 Yea, and their hateful enemies oppress'd them in their land;
And they were humbly made to stoop as subjects to their hand.
42 Full oftentimes from thrall had he deliver'd them before;
But they rebell'd against him, and provok'd him evermore.
43 Therefore, they by their wickedness were brought full low to lie;
Yet when he faw them in divers, he harken'd to their cry.
44 He call'd to mind his covenant which he to them had swore;
And by his mercies multitude repented him therefore:
45 And favour he them made to find before the sight of thore,
That led them captive from their land, though they had been their foes.
46 Save us, O Lord, that art our God, we do thee humbly pray;
And from among the heathen folk, Lord, gather us away:
47 That we may triumph and rejoice in thy most holy Name,
That may glory in thy praise; and founding of thy fame.
48 The Lord the God of Israel be blessed evermore:
Let all the people say, Amen.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.

P S A L M CVII.
PSALM CVIII.

By which means they were almost brought unto the very grave.

19 Then did they cry in their distress unto the Lord for aid, Who did remove their troublesome state according as they prayed.  
20 For then he sent to them his word, which health did soon restore, And brought them from those dangers wherein they were before. (deep,  

The Third Part.

21 Let men therefore before the Lord, confess his goodness then, And shew the wonders that he doth before the sons of men:  
22 And let them offer sacrifice, to him most thankfully, And speak of all his wondrous works with gladness and with joy.  
23 Such as in ships and bridle barks into the seas defend, Their merchandize through fearful floods to compass and to end;  
24 Those men are forced to behold the Lord's works what they be, And in the dreadful deep the same most marvellous they fee.  
25 For at his word the stormy wind ariseth in a rage, and fiercest in a rain; and furreth up the furges so that nought can them affuage.  
26 Then they are lifted up so high, the clouds they seem to gain, And plunging down the depths, until their souls consume with pain.  
27 And like a drunken to and fro now here, now there they reel; As men who had their reason lost, and had no sense to feel.  
28 Then did they cry in their distress unto the Lord for aid, Who did remove their troublesome state, according as they prayed.  
29 For at his word the Lord doth make the furious storms to cease; So that the waves from their great rage are brought to rest and peace.  
30 Then are they glad when rest is come, which they so much did crave, And to the haven by him are brought, which they so fain would have.  

The Fourth Part.

31 Let men therefore before the Lord confess his goodness then, And shew the wonders that he doth before the sons of men.  
32 Let them in presence of the folk with praise exalt his Name; And where the elders sit to sit, there let them do the same.  
33 The wilderness he often makes with waters to abound, And water-springs he often turns to dry and parched ground.  
34 A fruitful land with pleasure deck'd, full barren doth he make, When on their fins that dwell therein he doth just vengeance take.  
35 Again the wilderness full rude he maketh fruit to bear, With pleasant springs of water clear, though none before were there:  
36 Wherein such hungry souls were set, as he hath freely chooseth, That they a city they may build to dwell in safety from foes:  
37 That they may sow their pleasant lands, and vineyards also plant.  

O GOD, my heart prepared is, my tongue is likewise so; I will advance my voice in song, that I thy praise may show. 

2 Awake my viol and my harp, sweet melody to make; And in the morning I myself right early will awake.  
3 By me among the people, Lord, full praised shall thou be; And I among the heathen folk will praises sing to thee: 
4 Because thy mercy doth ascend above the heav'n's most high; Also thy truth doth reach the clouds within the lofty sky.  
5 Above the sharry heavens high exalt thyself, O God; Distinguish likewise upon the earth thy glory all about.  
6 That they believed also may be set at liberty; Help, O my God, with thy right hand, and bear me speedily.  
7 God in his hulines hath spoke, wherefore my joys abound, Sichem I will divide, and meete the vale of Succoth's ground.
Psalm CIX, CX, CXI.

The Second Part.

11 Let his posterity be quite destroy'd and never bred, Their name out-blotted in the age that after shall succeed. 12 Let not his father's wickedness From God's remembrance fall; And never let his mother's sin be done away at all. 13 But in the presence of the Lord, let them forever slay, That from the earth their memory he may clean cut away. 14 Since mercy he forgot to shew but did purse with spite The troubled man, and sought to slay the woeful-hearted wight. 15 As he did cursing love, it shall happen unto him so; And as he did not blesting love, far from him it shall go. 16 As he with cursing clad himself so it like water shall Enter his bowels, and like oil into his bones shall fall.

The Third Part.

21 Ev'n so do I depart away, as doth declining shade; And as the grasshopper, so I am shaken off and fade. 22 With fasting long from needful food, my knees enfeebled are; And all the faintness of my flesh is gone with grief and care. 23 And thus a vile reproach to them am made to be; And they that did upon me look, did shake their heads at me. 24 Help me therefore, O God, I pray, my aid and succour be; According to thy mercies great fave and deliver me.

25 And they shall know thereby, that is they most mighty hand, (this And that 'tis thou that hast it done they shall understand. (thou 26 Although they curse with spite, yet that blest with loving voice: When they rife up, and come to shame, thy servant shall rejoice.
P S A L M CXII, CXIII, CXIV, CXV, CXVI.

When he the heathen's land
Did give into their hand,
where they beheld his wonders.
5 Of all his works enshineth.
Both judgment, right and truth,
whereunto his statutes tend:
They are decreed sure
For ever to endure;
6 Redemption great he gave
His people for to save.
And his promise doth not fail,
But evermore prevail:
his holy Name be fear'd,
7 Whoso with heart full fain
True wisdom would attain
the Lord fear and obey;
Such as his laws do keep,
Shall knowledge have full deep;
His heart is firm, his fear is full,
8 Nor tidings ill his mind affail,
For he shall see his foes down cast.
And his praise shall be alway.
Ye that do fear him, truft in him,
your fure defence is he.
8 The Lord of us hath mindful been,
and will us blefs also.
On Israel and Aaron's house
his bleffings will beflow.
9 They that be fearers of the Lord,
he fure will blefs them all.
Yea, he will blefs them ev'ry one.
In them both the great and fmall,
10 To you always the living Lord
will multiply his grace,
And alfo to the children that
shall follow of your race.
11 Ye are the bleffed of the Lord,
ev'n of the Lord moft high.
Who both the heavens and earth did
and fix immovably,
(2 make,)
12 The heavens above the highest heav'n
belong unto the Lord;
The earth unto the fons of men
gave of free accord.
He only worthy is of praise;
praise ye the Lord therefore.

P S A L M 112. W. K.

The man is bleffed that God doth fear,
and that his law doth love indeed:
His fclon on earth God will uprear,
and blefs as from him proceed;
His house with riches he will fill,
and righteoufnefs endue fhall fill.
2 Unto the righteous doth arise
in trouble joy, in darknes light:
Compafion great is in his eyes,
and mercy always in his light.
Yea, pity moveth him to lend,
He doth with judgment things expend.
3 And surely he shall never fail,
for in remembrance had he is;
Nor tidings ill his mind affail,
who in the Lord fure hope doth fce;
His heart is firm, his fear is full,
For he fhall fee his foes down cast.
4 He did well for the poor provide,
his righteoufnefs doth full remain:
And his cleft with praise abide,
which wicked men beheld with pain;
Yea, gnath their teeth threath fhall they,
And to confume and melt away.

P S A L M 113. W. K.

Ye children which do serve the Lord,
Praise ye his Name with one accord;
yea, bleffed be alway his Name,
Who from the riving of the fun,
Till it return where it begun,
is to be praised with great fame.
The Lord all people doth furmount
As for his glory we may count,
above the heaven high to be.
With God the Lord who can compare,
Whose dwellings in the heavens are
of such great pow'r and force is he.
2 He doth abafe himself we know,
Things to behold on earth below;
and alfo in the heaven above:
The needy out of dut to draw,
Alfo the poor which help none faw,
his mercy only did him move:
And so did fett him up on high,
With princes of great digni ty,
that rule his people with great fame.
The barren he doth make to bear,
And with great joy her fruit to rear:
therefore praise ye his holy Name.

P S A L M 114. W. W.

When Israel by God's command,
from Pharaoh's land was bent;
And Jacob's house the strangers left,
and with the fame train went:
2 In Judah God his glory shewed,
his holines most bright;
So did the Israelites declare
his kingdom, pow'r and might.
3 The sea faw it, and suddenly
as all amaz'd did fly;
The roaring streams of Jordan's flood,
gave back immediately.
4 As rams afraid, the mountains fkip'd,
their strength did them forfak'e;
And as the fally trembling lambs,
their tops did beat and shake.
5 What ailed thee, O sea, that thou,
fo suddenly didft fly?
Ye rolling waves of Jordan's flood,
why turned ye to fwi fly?
6 Ye mountains, ev'n as rams afraid,
why did your strength fo shake?
Why did your tops as trembling lambs,
quiver with fear and quake?
7 O earth, confefs thy Sov'reign Lord,
and dread his mighty hand
Before the face of Jacob's God
and princes of great digni ty.
8 He only worthy is of praise;
praise ye the Lord therefore.

P S A L M 115. N.

Not unto us, Lord, not to us,
but to thy Name give praise,
Both for thy mercy and thy truth,
that are in thee alway.
2 Why fhall the heathen corners say,
where is there God become?
Our God he is in heauen,
and with the fame train went:
Ye that do fear him, truft in the Lord.

P S A L M 116. N.

I love the Lord, because the voice
of my pray'r heard hath he;
I'll ever call on him because
he bow'd his ear to me.
2 Ev'n when the fnares of cruel death
about befet me round,
When pains of hell me caught, and when
I woe and forrow found;
3 Upon the name of God the Lord
then did I call and fay,
Deliver thou my foul, O Lord,
I do thee humbly pray.
4 The Lord is very merciful,
and juft he is alfo,
And in our God compaffion doth
most plentifully flow.
5 The Lord in safety doth preferve,
alfo thofe that fimple be;
I was in woeful misery,
and he deliver'd me.
6 And now my foul, from thence thou art fcape,
return unto thy refl,
For largely unto thee the Lord
his bounty hath expreff.
7 Because thou had delivered,
my foul from deadly thrall,
My moiften'd eyes from mournful tears;
my flidings feet from fall.
8 Before the Lord I in the land
of life will walk therefore;
I did believe, therefore I fpake,
but I was troubled for.

The Second Part,

I faid in my diftroes and fear,
that all men liars be:

What
WHAT SHALL I PAY THE LORD FOR ALL HIS BENEFITS TO ME?
10 The whole cup of saving health
I thankfully will take,
And on the Name of God will call,
When I my prayers do make.
11 I to the Lord will pay my vows
With joy and great delight,
Now at this very present time
In all his people's sight.
12 Right dear and precious in his sight
He doth all his holy ones
The death of all his holy ones,
Who lovingly heard me at large,
But through the Lord I found such help
That good and righteous men always
May enter into it.
8 All nations have inclosed me,
But in the Lord's most mighty Name
They came about me all like bees,
And is become to me indeed
Then will I praise with upright heart,
For the mighty work of God,
This was the mighty work of God,
That great and noble act.
5 I shall not die, but ever live,
The Lord cloth take my part with
To death as you may see.
6 So shall I not ashamed be,
And in the Name of God our
Who are not astray,
But in the Lord's name
This shall learn thy judgments just,
And magnifying thy Name,
That I might always keep thy laws,
And wisely will I give myself
That great and glorious men always
May enter into it.
3 Doubtles such men go not astray,
And chiefly to be used.
4 'Tis thy commandment and thy will,
To death as you may see.
And magnifying thy Name,
Thus shall I not die, but ever live,
To utter and declare
This was the mighty work of God,
That great and noble act.
8 And wholly will I give myself
That great and glorious men always
May enter into it.
3 Doubtles such men go not astray,
Nor do a wicked thing,
But steadily walk in his way
And wisely will I give myself
That great and glorious men always
May enter into it.
4 'Tis thy commandment and thy will,
That great and noble act.
8 And wholly will I give myself
That great and glorious men always
May enter into it.
3 Doubtles such men go not astray,
Nor do a wicked thing,
But steadily walk in his way
And wisely will I give myself
That great and glorious men always
May enter into it.
P S A L M  C X I X.

And that I may learn thee to love,
thy holy law I fend. 
30 The way of truth both straight and 
I chosen have and found; 
31 Before me I thy judgments set,
which keep me safe and found. 
32 Since then, O Lord, I readily
thy covenants embrace, 
Let me therefore have no rebuke,
or check in any cafe. 
33 Then will I with all joyfulness
where thy word doth me call,
When thou enlarged hast my heart,
and rid me out of thrall.

HE. The Fifth Part.
33 Instruct me, Lord, in the right way
of thy statutes divine, 
And them to keep unto the end
my heart I will incline. 
34 Grant me the knowledge of thy law,
and I shall it obey,
With heart and mind, and all my might,
I will it keep alway.
35 In the right paths of thy commands
guide me, Lord, I require:
No other pleasure do I wish,
no greater thing desire. 
36 Incline mine heart thy laws to keep,
and covenants to embrace;
And from all filthy avarice,
Lord, shield me with thy grace.
37 From vain desires and worldly lusts
turn back my eyes and flight;
And with thy Spirit strengthen me
to walk thy ways right.
38 Confirm thy gracious promise, Lord,
which thou hast made to me,
Who am thy servant, and do love,
and nothing fear but thee.
39 Reproach and shame which I do fear,
from me, O Lord, expel;
For thou dost judge with equity,
and therein dost excel.
40 Behold my heart's desire is bent
thy laws to keep alway;
O strengthen me fo with thy grace,
that it perform I may.

VAU. The Sixth Part.
41 Thy mercies great and manifold
let me obtain, O Lord; 
Thy faving health let me enjoy,
according to thy word:
42 So shall I stop the fland'rous mouths
of lewd men and unjust;
For in thy faithful word is all
my confidence and trust.
43 The word of truth within my mouth
let evermore be præfet;
For in thy judgments wonderful
my hope haf alway rest. 
44 And whilft that breath within me doth
this mortal life preserve,
Yea, till this world I shall be disolv'd,
thy law will I observe.
45 So walk will I as fet at large
from dread and danger free;

Because I study how to keep
thy precepts faithfully,
46 Thy noble acts I will describe
as things of most great fame,
Ev'n before kings I will them blaze,
and shrink no whit for shame.
47 I will rejoice then to obey
thy just commands and will,
Which evemore I've loved beltet,
and so will love them full.
48 My hands I will lift up to
thy laws
which I have dearly sought,
And prateifie thy commandments all
in word, in deed, and thought.

ZAIN. The Seventh Part.
49 Thy promise which thou mad'st to remember, Lord, I pray; (me
For therein have I put my trust and confidence alway.
50 It is my comfort and my joy,
when troubles me affail;
For were my life not by thy word,
it suddenly would fail.
51 The proud, and such as God contemn,
still make of me a scorn; 
Yet will I not thy law forfake,
as if I were forforn; (works
52 But call to mind, Lord, thy great
shew'd to our fathers old;
Whereby I feel my joy furnisht
my grief an hundred fold.
53 Horror hath taken hold on me,
because the wicked do
Forfake thy righteous law, and will
have no regard thereto.
54 But as for me, I fram'd my fongs
thy statutes to exalt,
When I among the strangers dwell'd,
and grief did me affult.
55 I thought upon thy Name, O Lord,
by night when others fleep;
Thy law also I kept alway,
and ever will it keep.
56 This grace I did obtain, because
thy covenants melt dear
I did embrace, and alfo keep
with reverence and fear.

CHETH. The Eighth Part.
57 O God, who art my part and lot,
my comfort and my stay,
I have decreed and promised
thy laws to keep alway.
58 With my whole heart I humbly f'd,
in preference of thy face;
As thou therefore hail promised,
Lord, grant to me thy grace.
59 My life I have examined,
and try'd my secret heart,
Which to thy statutes cauf'd me
my feet to err to convert;
60 I did not fay nor linger long,
as they that thought ful are,
But faithfully thy laws to keep
I did myself prepare.
61 The cruel hands of wicked men
have made of me their prey;
PSALM CXIX.

Yet would I not thy law forget,
nor from thee go astray.
61 Thy righteous laws and judgments
are very great and high.
That ev'n at midnight I will rise
thy Name to magnify.
63 I am companion of all them
who fear thee in their heart;
O therefore grant I never may
from thy commandments start.
64 Thy mercies, Lord, most plenteously
thee throughout do fill;
O teach me how I may obey
thy statutes and thy will.

TETH. The Ninth Part.

65 According to thy promise, Lord,
fo haft thou with me dealt;
For of thy grace in sundry sorts
Before that I affiCted was,
and give me knowledge sure
that on my foes which me torment
Thy righteous laws and judgments
not thy law forget,
For jay and consolation both
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
71 I find thy words alway
Is dearer manifold,
and nothing seek but that.
72 Thy words have taught me to exceed
in wisdom all my foes;
For they are ever with me, and
do give me sweet repose.
73 Thy words have taught me to exceed
in wisdom all my foes;
For they are ever with me, and
do give me sweet repose.
74 Thy words do hold still
That no confusion come to me,
And I do stand sure
Thy righteous laws and judgments
not thy law forget,
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
75 Thy words do hold still
That no confusion come to me,
And I do stand sure
Thy righteous laws and judgments
not thy law forget,
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
76 Thy words do hold still
That no confusion come to me,
And I do stand sure
Thy righteous laws and judgments
not thy law forget,
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
77 Thy tender mercies pour on me,
then shall I surely live;
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
78 Confound the proud who do me seek,
perverfly to destroy;
But as for me, thy laws to know
I will myself employ.
79 Whoso with reverence do thee fear,
and keep without delay.
And such as know thy covenants,
and them alone discern.
And much I do believe
thy precepts are more pure.
80 My heart without all wavering
That no confusion come to me,
And I do stand sure
Thy righteous laws and judgments
not thy law forget,
For joy and conflation both
thy law to me dost give.
81 My soul doth faint and ceaseless not
thy living health to crave;
And for thy word's fake I trust
my heart's desire to have.
82 My eyes do fail with looking for
thy word, and thus I say,
Oh when wilt thou me comfort, Lord?
why doest thou thus delay?
83 Like as a bottle in the smoke,
so am I parch'd and dry'd;
Yet will I not out of my heart
let thy commandments slide.
84 How long, O Lord, shall I yet live
before I fee the hour,
That on my foes which me torment
thy vengeance thou wilt pour?
85 Premptuous men have digged pits,
thinking to make me fure;
Thus quite contrary to thy law
my heart they do procure.
86 But thy commandments are all true,
and causeless they me grieve,
To thee therefore I do complain,
that thou mayst me relieve.
87 Almost they had me clean destroy'd,
and brought me quite to ground;
Yet by thy statutes I abode,
and therein succour found.
88 Restore me, Lord, again to life,
thy mercies do excel;
And so shall I thy statutes keep,
till death my life expel.

LAMED. The Twelfth Part.

89 In heav'n, O Lord, where thou dost
thy word is stabill'd sure, (dwell,
And thall to all eternity
fart fettle there endure.
90 From age to age thy truth abides,
as doth the earth witnesse;
Whole ground-work thou hast laid so
as no tongue can express. (fure, (ere;
91 Ev'n to this day we may well see
how thou dost them preserve,
According to thy ordinances,
for all things do thee serve.
92 Had it not been that in thy law
my soul had comfort found,
Long time e'er now in my distress
I had been brought to nought.
93 Therefore will I thy precepts keep
in memory full falt,
Because that thou by them, O Lord,
my life restored was.
94 No man to me can title make,
for I am only thine;
Save me therefore, for to thy laws
my ears and heart incline.
95 The wicked men that seek my bane,
for me do lie in wait;
But I will meditate upon
thy testimonies great.
96 For nothing in the world I fee,
which hath at length no end;
But thy commandments and thy word
beyond all time extend.

MEM. The Thirteenth Part.

97 What great desire and fervent love
unto thy law I bear!
On it my daily fludy is,
that I may thee fear.
98 Thy words have taught me to exceed
in wisdom all my foes;
For they are ever with me, and
do give me sweet repose.
99 My teachers who did me instruct,
in knowledge I excel;
Because I do thy statutes keep,
and them to others will.
100 In wisdom I do far surpass
the ancient men also;
And because I keep thy laws,
and do resolve to do.
101 My feet I have refrain'd likewise
from ev'ry evil way;
That so I might thy word observe
and keep without delay. (ferv'd,
102 I have not from thy judgments
nor slunk as thou canst tell;
Because thou haft taught thereby
to live godly and well.
103 O Lord, now unto my tafle
I find thy words alway!
Doublest thou honey in my mouth
who so with reverence do thee fear,
104 Thy laws have me such wisdom
that I do hate therefore (learn'd,
All wicked and ungody ways,
and will do evermore.

NUN. The Fourteenth Part.

105 Ev'n as a lantern to my feet,
do thall thy word shine bright,
And to my paths where I do go
it is a flaming light.
106 I have both sworn and will perform
in truth and faithfulnes,
That I will keep thy judgments just,
and them in life express.
107 Affliction hath me fore opprest,
and brought me to death's door;
O Lord, as thou hast promised,
of me to live restore.
108 The free-will-offspring of my mouth
which I to thee do give
Accept, and teach me how I may
after thy judgments live.
109 My soul is ever in my hand,
great dangers me affail;
Yet I do not thy law forget,
or it to keep will fail.

110 'Altho'
P S A L M C X I X.

Thy law likewise they have made void, and none doth it obey.

127 This is the cause wherefore I love thy laws much more than gold, or jewels fine, which are esteemed moss costly to be sold.

128 I thought thou didst keep all just, and so they kept in store.

129 All crafty and malicious ways I greatly do abhor.

P E. The Seventeenth Part.

129 Thy covenants are wonderful, and full of things profound.

130 My soul therefore doth keep them sure, when they are try'd and found.

131 My mouth I open'd and did pant, because my soul did long

For thy commandments, which always do guide my heart and tongue.

132 With mercy and compassion look upon me from above.

133 Direct my footsteps by thy word, that I thy will may know.

And never let iniquity thy servant overthrow. (harm's

134 From flandering tongues and deadly perverse and keep me sure.

135 Thy counsels, which doth surpass the fun in its bright hue,

Let thine ear be attentive, and by thy law teach me what to do.

136 Rivers of water from my eyes incessantly do fall.

Because I see how wicked men thy laws keep not at all.

Z A D E. The Eighteenth Part.

137 In every thing, Lord, thou art just, although the wicked grudge:

And when thou dost sentence pronounce, thou art a righteous judge.

138 To render right, and flee from guile,

And such as thou hast in thy law commanded us strictly.

139 My zeal hath ev'n consumed me, and I am pin'd away,

Because my foes thy word forget, and will it not obey.

140 Thy truth and righteousness, O Lord, most excellent teach me also to know.

141 Thy humble servant, Lord, I am, grant me to understand

How by thy statutes I may know best what to take in hand.

142 Thy truth and righteousness, O Lord, most excellent teach me also to know.

Alfo thy law is truth itself, most constant and most pure.

143 Anguish and grief have seized on me, and brought me very low; (me,

Yet all thy precepts do fill delight to hear and know.

144 The righteousness of thy commandments holdfast for evermore.

145 How by thy statutes I may know best what to take in hand.

146 Yet from thy laws I never shrunk, nor went aside therefore.

147 The great transgressors I behold, which is a grief to me,

K O P H. The Nineteenth Part.

147 With fervent heart I call'd and cried, now answer me, O Lord,

That thy commandments to observe I fully may accord.

148 To thee, my God, I make my suit;

Thy testimonies then will I, always keep and obey.

149 To thee do I cry in the morn before the day appear;

As thou wait'st, so quicken me, left life should me forsake.

150 My foes draw near, and greedily do after mischief run;

Far from thy law they are gone back, and wickedly it run.

151 Therefore, O Lord, approach thou, for in thy word I put my trust, and thee alone do fear:

152 Great are thy mercies, that thou hast promised so perform.

153 As for the wicked they are far from landrous tongues and deadly pervert and keep me sure.

Let thine ear be attentive, and by thy law teach me what to do.

154 Rivers of water from my eyes incessantly do fall.

Because I see how wicked men thy laws keep not at all.

R E S H. The Twentieth Part.

155 My trouble and affliction, Lord, consider and behold;

Deliver me, for of thy law I ever take fat hold.

156 Great are thy mercies, Lord, &

What tongue can them explain?

According to thy judgments good let me my life obtain.

157 Though many men did trouble me and persecute me fore

Yet from thy laws I never shrunk, nor went aside therefore.

158 The great transgressors I behold, which is a grief to me,

Because
Because they do not keep thy word,
nor ever seek to thee.

Behold how I do love thy laws
with a most upright heart:
Then quicken me, O Lord, for thou
must good and gracious art.

Thy word from the beginning hath
been ever true and just.
Thy righteous judgments every one
always continue must.

SCHIN. The Twenty-first Part.

Princes have persecuted me
without a cause, but saw
It was in vain, for of thy word
it never should have

Thy word from the beginning hath
been ever true and just.
Thy righteous judgments every one
always continue must.

And in thy law to meditate,
I do delight alone.

Graciously see those long days to
thy name to magnify,
And of thy judgments wonderful
let me the favour try.

For I was soled and went astray
as if I do be a wandering sheep;
O seek me for I have not fail'd,
thy statutes for to keep.

P S A L. 120. T. S.

IN trouble and in thrall
Unto the Lord I call,
and he doth me comfort,
Deliver me, I pray,
From lying lips alway,
and tongues of false report.

What 'vantage or what thing
Get'th thou thus for to fling,
thou false and flattering liar?
Thy tongue doth hurt 'tis keen,
No less than arrows keen,
or hot consuming fire.

Alas! that I am fain
In those tents to remain,
which Kedar are by name;
By whom the flock elect
And all of Isaic's feet,
are put to open shame.

But when my mind was told,
Caus'd me was controul'd
by them that loved strife.

P S A L. 121. W. W.

Lift my eyes to Sion hill,
from whence I do attend
till fucour God me lend;
The mighty God I sucour will,
which heaven and earth did frame,
and all things therein name.

Thy feet from flip he will preserve,
and will thee safely keep;
for he doth never sleep:
Lo, him that Israel doth conforme
sleep never can sur fe,
nor slumber close his eyes.

The Lord thy keeper is alway,
on thy right hand is he
a shade to cover thee:
The sun shall not thee parch by day,
nor moon, I scarce half so bright,
with cold thee hurt by night.

The Lord will keep thee from diff'rens,
and will thy life sure save:
yea, thou shalt also have
In all thy businesse good succese:
when thou goest in or out,
he'll compass thee about.

P S A L. 122. W. K.

I did in heart rejoice
to hear the people's voice,
In offering so willingly:
For let us up, say they,

And in the Lord's house pray :
thus spake the folk with amity.
2 Our feet that wander'd wide
Shall in thy gates abide,
O thou Jerusalem full fair,
Which art so seemly set
Much like a city neat,
whither the people do repair.

3 The tribes with one accord
To give thanks to the Lord
are therither their way to take:
So God before did tell
That there his Israel
their prayers should together make.

4 For there are throne's erect,
And that for this respect,
to set forth justice orderly:
Which throne's right to maintain,
To David's house pertain,
his folk to judge with equity.

5 To pray let us not ceafe
For Jerusalem's peace:
thy friends God keep in amity;
Peace be thy walls about it,
And prosper thee throughout
thy palaces continually.

6 For my friends fake will I
With that prosperity
may evermore abide in thee;
God's house dote me allure
Thy wealth for to procure
As much as lies in me.

P S A L. 123. T. S.

Thou that in the heav'n's doth dwell,
I lift my eyes to thee:
Ev'n as a servant lifeth his,
his master's hands to see;
As handmaids watch their mistresses' hands to achieve,
(Phil.)
So we behold the Lord our God,
'tll he doth us forgive.

O grant to us compassion, Lord,
and mercy in thy fight,
For we are fall'd and overcome
with hatred and defpise.
Our minds are fall'd and overcome
the rich and worldly-wit
Do make of us their mocking-flocks,
the proud do us despise.

P S A L. 124. W. W.

NOW Israel may say, and that truly,
If the Lord had not our cause maintain'd,
In his holy hands we did depend,
And his name and his might so reigned.

O Lord, we are thy hand and thy foot,
Our trust is in the Lord and in his strength.

From the world and their snares we are
set free by the Lord's power great;
Israel's God he is the Lord's hand,
the Lord's right hand he is.

O Lord, thou hast made us die,
and our foes have us cut off.
But up to their face, who mock our God,
the Lord's hand and who his might.

Then did we in the Lord trust;
he made us hear his voice:
For let us up, say they,
And
And as the floods with mighty force do fall,
So had they now our lives ev'n brought to thrall.

3 The raging streams most proud in roaring noise,
Had long ago overwhelmed us in the deep:
Praised be God which doth us safely keep
From bloody teeth and their most cruel voice,
Which as a prey to eat us would rejoice.

4 Ev'n as a bird from fowlers gin or pen Escapes away, right so it fares with us;
Broke are the nets, and we escaped thus.
God that made the heaven's and earth is our help then,
His Name hath fav'd us from those wicked men.

SUCH as in God the Lord do trust,
As Sion mount shall firmly stand,
in bondage great,

2 As many mountains huge and great
Jerusalem about do close,
So will the Lord do unto those
Who on his godly will do wait:
Such are to him do fear they never need to fear.

3 For though the righteous try doth he,
by making wicked men his rod,
left they through grief forfake their
It shall not always their lot be.
(God,
Give, Lord, to us thy light,
whole hearts are true and right:

4 But as for such as turn aside
sought,
by crooked ways which they out
the Lord will sorely bring to nought;
With workers vile they shall abide;
but peace with Israel
for evermore shall dwell.

ANOTHER of the same, by W. W.

Though that do place their confidence
upon the Lord our God only,
And flee to him for their defence
in all their need and misery,
Their faith is sure still to endure,
grounded on Christ the corner-stone;
Mov'd with no ill, but flattend still,
fladdled like to the mount Sion.

2 And as about Jerusalem
the mighty hills do it compass,
So that no foes can come to them
to hurt that town in any case;
So God indeed in every need,
his faithful people doth defend,
Standing them by assured end,
from this time forth world without.

3 Right wise and good is our Lord God,
and will not suffer certainly
The sinners' and ungodly's rod
to rest upon his family,
Left they also from God should stray,
failing to sin and wickedness:

O Lord, defend both night and day
thy little flock and them still blest.

4 O Lord, do good to Christians all
that fledfall in thy word abide;
But such as from the Lord do fall,
and to false doctrine daily slide,
They will the Lord scatter abroad,
with hypocrisy thrown down to hell;
God will them send pains without end;
but, Lord, grant peace to Israel.

WHEN that the Lord again his Sion had forth brought
From bondage great,

And also fervitude extreme;
His Name hath sav'd
and earth is our help then,

From bondage great
For that their foes
would
in all their
\[...

Thus art thou blest that fearest God.

The righteous Lord hath cut the cords
of wicked men at last.

3 They that hate me shall be ashamed
and turned back also,
And made as gras upon the houfe,
which withers ere it grow;

4 Whereof the mower cannot
in bearing of their precious seed,
For that their foes
Full of times did them annoy;
But their return they joyfully shall feel,
Their sheaves bring home,
and not impaired be.

EXCEPT the Lord the house doth make,
and thereunto doth set his hand,
what men do build it cannot stand:
Likewise in vain men undertake
cities and holds to watch and ward,
except the Lord be their safe-guard.

2 Tho' in the morn ye rise early,
and so at night go late to bed,
etting with carefulness your bread,
your labour is but vanity:
(keep
but they which God doth love and
enjoy all things with quiet sleep.

3 Therefore mark well when you do see,
that men have heirs'thjoy their land,
it is the gift of God's own hand:
For God doth multiply to thee
of his great liberality
the blessing of potteries.

4 And when the children come to age,
they grow in strength and stedfastness,
in person and in commodities:
So that a shaft shot with courage
of one that hath a most strong arm
flies not to swift, nor doth like aim.

5 O well is he that hath his quiver
furnished with such artillery
for when in peril he shall be,
Such shall never quake or shiver,
when he doth plead before the judge
against his foes that bear him grudge.

BLESSED art thou that fearest God,
and walkest in his ways;
For of thy labour thou shalt eat,
happy shall be thy days.

2 Like fruitful vines on thy house-side
so doth thy wife firing out:
Thy children stand like olive-plants
thy table round about.

3 Thus art thou blest that fearest God,
and he shall let them see
The promised Jerusalem,
and her felicity.

4 Thou shalt thy children's children see
to thy great joy's encrease,
And likewise grace on Israel,
prosperity and peace.

OEFT they, now Israel may say,
me from my youth afford'd:
Oft they assail'd me from my youth,
yet never have prevail'd.

2 Upon my back the plowers plow'd,
and furrows long did call:
The righteous Lord hath cut the cords
of wicked men at last.

3 They that hate me shall be ashamed
and turned back also,
And made as gras upon the house,
which withers ere it grow;

4 Whereof the mower cannot find
enough to fill his hand;
Nor can he fill his lap that goes
to glean upon the land,
Nor patters by prayer God on them
to let his blessing fall;
Nor say, We blest you in his Name
who is Lord over all.

ORD, unto thee I make my moan,
when dangers me oppose:
I call, I sigh, complain and groan:
truthing to find relief.

2 Hearken, O Lord, to my request,
unto thy fuit incline,
And let thine 'ears, O Lord, be prop to hear this prayer of mine.

G 3 O Lord...
PSALM CXXXI, CXXXII, CXXXIII, CXXXIV, CXXXV.

O Lord our God, if thou wert to hear our sins and their perils, Who shall escape? or who dare say, I can myself excuse? But thou art merciful and free, and boundless in thy grace, That we might always careful to fear before thy face. In God the Lord I put my trust, my soul waits on his will; His promise is for ever juift, and hope therein dwell. My soul to God hath great regard, willing for him alway, Much more than they that watch and see the dawning day. (ward

O Israel, truth in the Lord, with him there mercy is, And he doth plentifully afford redemption unto his. Even that Israel shall through his abundant grace Redeem from his offences all, and holy them deface.

Lord, I am not put in mind, I have no scornful eye, I do not exercise myself in things that be too high: But as a child that weaned is even from his mother's breast, So have I, Lord, behaved myself in silence and in rest. O Israel, truth in the Lord, let him be all thy stay From this time forth for evermore, from age to age alway.

Remember David's troubles, Lord, how unto thee he swore, And vow'd a vow to Jacob's God, to keep for evermore. I will not come within my house, nor climb up to my bed, Nor let my temples take their rest, nor eyes within my head; Till I have found out for the Lord a place to sit thereon, An house for Jacob's God to be an habitation. We heard of it at Ephrata, there did we hear this sound, And in the fields and forest there, these voices first were found. We will assay and go into his tabernacle there, Before his footstool to fall down, and worship him in fear. Arise, O Lord, arise, I pray into thy resting place, Thou and the ark of thy great strength, the presence of thy grace. Let all thy priests be clothed, Lord, with truth and righteousness, Let all thy saints with fongs of praise their joyfulness expect.

And for thy servant David's sake refuse not, Lord, I pray, The face of thy Anointed, and turn not from him away.

The Lord himself hath Sion chose, and loves therein to dwell, Saying, This is my resting-place, I love and like it well; And I will blefs with great increase her virgins every where; And also satisfy with bread the needy that be there. With my salvation will clothe her prelats for evermore, And all her fants likewise shall sing and shout for joy therefore. There will I surely make the horn of David for to bud; For there he hath ordained for him a lantern bright and good. As for his foes, I will them clothe with shame for evermore; But I will cause his crown to shine more ftreth than heretofore.

What a happy thing it is, and joyful for to see, Brethren all dwell together in friendship and unity! 'Tis like the precious ointment that was pour'd on Aaron's head, Which from his board down to the skirts of his rich garments spread. And as the lower ground doth drink the dew of Hermon hill, And Sion with his silver drops the fields with fruit doth fill; Even to the Lord doth pour on them his blessings manifold. Whole hearts and minds sincerely do this knot fast keep and hold.

Behold, and have regard, the servants of the Lord, Who in his house by night do watch, praise him with one accord; Lift up your hands on high unto his holy place, And give the Lord his praises due, his benefits embrace. For why? the Lord our God who heav'n and earth did frame, Doth Sion blest, and will preserve for evermore the fame.

O Praife the Lord, praiie ye his Name, praise him with one accord; O praiie him still, all ye that be the servants of the Lord.

O praiie him, ye that fland and be in the house of the Lord; Ye of his court and of his house, praiie him with one accord. Praife ye the Lord, for he is good, singing praises to his Name; It is a good and pleasant thing always to do the fame. For why? the Lord hath Jacob chosen his very own seat; So hath he chosen Israel his treaure to be.

For this I know and am right sure, the Lord is very great; He is indeed above all gods, most easy to intreat. For whatsoever pleaseth him, all that full well he wrought In heav'n, in earth, and in the sea, which he hath made of nought. He lifts the clouds above the earth, he lightnings makes and rain; He bringeth forth the winds also, and nothing made in vain. He smote the first-born of each thing in Egypt that took rest, He feared there no thing living, the man nor yet the beast. He did likewise new wonders great on their inhabitants, Upon king Pharaoh, and also on his sever servants.

He smote then many nations, and did great and wondrous things; He likewise flew the mightiest and chiefest of their kings; Sehon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan; He flew also the kingdoms all that were of Canaan; And gave their land to Israel an heritage to be, To Israel his people and to their posterity.

Thy Name shall fill endure, and thy memorial likewise, Throughout all generations that are now, or shall praiie.

The Lord most surely will avenge his people all with speed; And to his servants he will shew favour in time of need.

The idols of the heathen which are in the coasts and lands, Of silver and of gold they be, the work even of men's hands; They have their mouths, but cannot speak, And they have ears, but nothing hear, their mouths are breathlesse quite.

Wherefore all they are like to them that do set them forth, And
Psalm CXXXVI, CXXXVII

And likewise those that in them trust, or think they be ought worth.

10 All ye house of Israel, see that ye praise the Lord; And ye that be of Aaron's house, praise him with one accord.

19 And ye that be of Levi's house, praise ye likewise the Lord, All ye that stand in awe of him, praise him with one accord.

20 And out of Sion found his praise, the great praise of the Lord, Who dwelleth in Jerusalem, praise him with one accord.

PLAL. 136. N.

Psalm CXXXVI

Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Give praise unto the God of gods; for his mercy, &c.

3 Give praise unto the Lord of lords; for his mercy, &c.

4 Who only doth great wondrous works; for his mercy, &c.

5 Who by his wisdom made the heavens; for his mercy, &c.

6 Who on the waters stretched the earth; for his mercy, &c.

7 Who made great lights to shine abroad; for his mercy, &c.

8 The sun to rule the light of day; for his mercy, &c.

9 The moon and stars to rule the night; for his mercy, &c.

10 Who cut the Red sea in two parts; for his mercy, &c.

11 And Israel brought out from thence; for his mercy, &c.

12 With mighty hand and out-stretched arm; for his mercy, &c.

13 Who cut the Red sea in two parts; for his mercy, &c.

14 And Israel made to pass through; for his mercy, &c.

15 And drowned Pharaoh and his host; for his mercy, &c.

16 Through wilderness his people led; for his mercy, &c.

17 Who did might great and noble kings; for his mercy, &c.

18 Yea, and also flew mighty kings; for his mercy, &c.

19 Sehon king of the Amorites; for his mercy, &c.

20 And Og, the king of Bashan land; for his mercy, &c.

21 And gave their land for heritage; for his mercy, &c.

22 Even to his servant Israel; for his mercy, &c.

23 Remembering us in low estate; for his mercy, &c.

24 And from oppressors rescued us; for his mercy, &c.

25 Who gavest food unto all flesh; for his mercy, &c.

26 Praise ye the Lord of heav'n above; for his mercy, &c.

Psalm CXXXVII

As of the Amorites land

13 And Og, the giant large, of Bashan king also,

Whole-land for heritage

20 And Og the king of Bashan land;

14 Even unto Israel

his servant dear I say,

That he therein might dwell,

15 Who us remember'd when

in our most low degree,

And from oppressors then

in safety let us see;

16 Who doth all flesh with food

abundantly supply;

Wherefore let God most good

be praised incessantly.

Who Egypt smote with the firstborn

for his mercy, &c.

17 Who didst great and noble kings;

For certainly, &c.

18 Yea, and also flew mighty kings;

For certainly, &c.

19 Sehon king of the Amorites;

For certainly, &c.

20 And Og the king of Bashan land;

For certainly, &c.

21 And gave their land for heritage;

For certainly, &c.

22 Even to his servant Israel;

For certainly, &c.

23 Remembering us in low estate;

For certainly, &c.

24 And from oppressors rescued us;

For certainly, &c.

25 Who gavest food unto all flesh;

For certainly, &c.

26 Praise ye the Lord of heav'n above;

For certainly, &c.
PSALM CXXXVIII, CXXXIX, CLX, CXLI.

PSAL. 138. N.

Thee will I praife with my whole heart, even in the presence of the gods I will advance thy praife.

Towards thy holy temple I will look and worship thee; and praised in my thankful mouth, thy holy Name shall be.

Even for thy loving-kindness sake, and for thy truth within;
For thou thy Name hast by thy word advanced over all.

When I did call, thou heardest me, and thou hast made also The power of increased strength within my soul to grow.

Yea, all the kings on earth shall give praise unto thee, O Lord:
For they of thy most holy mouth have heard thy mighty word.

They of the ways of God the Lord in singling shall repeat;
Because the glory of the Lord is so exceeding great.

The Lord is high, but yet he doth the lowly man respect;
The proud he knows far off, and them with scorn he doth reject.

Although in midst of trouble I do walk, yet shall I stand;
Revd by thee; for thou, O Lord, wilt stretch out thy right hand.

Upon the wrath of all my foes, and saved shalt I be
By thy right hand; the Lord God will perform his work to me.

Thy mercies last for evermore:
Lord, do me not forake;
For sake next, who am the work which thy own hand did make.

PSAL. 139. N.

O Lord, thou hast met thy' and known, my sitting down dost know,
My rising up and thoughts far off thou understand'lt also.

My path, yea, and my bed likewise thou art about always, And by familiar custom art acquainted with my ways.

No word is in my tongue, O Lord, that is not known to thee; Thou hast belied me round about, and laid thy hand on me.
Such knowledge is too wonderful and past my skill to gain;
It is so high that I unto the same cannot attain.

From thy all-seeing Spirit then, Lord, whither shall I go?
Or whither shall I fly away from thy presence also?
For if to heaven I do climb up, so high art present there;
And in hell if I lie down below, ev'n there thou dost appear.

7 Yea, let me take the morning wings, and let me go and dwell Ev'n in the uttermost parts, where flowing seas do swell:
8 Yet certainly there also shalt Thou hand me lead and guide, And thy right hand (hall hold me fast, and make me to abide.
9 Or if I say the darkness shall throud me quite from thy fight, Ev'n then the night that is most dark about me shall be light.
10 The darkness hides not from thee, but night doth shine as day:
To thee the darkness and the light are both alike alway.

The Second Part.

For thou hast heard thy mighty word, And in thy ways, 0 God my guide,
In the same cannot attain.

When I was formless, then thy eye saw me; for in thy book Were all my members written, and nought after fashion took.

The thoughts therefore of thee, O Lord, how dear are they to me! (God, And of them all, how very great the endless numbers be?
If I could count them, lo, their sum more than the sand they be;
And whenever I awake I present am with thee.

Thou art most wisely of thee, and take thy Name in vain, because thy enemies they be.

15 Hate I not them that hate thee, Lord, and that in earnest wife? Am I not grieved with all those that up against thee rise?
16 I hate them with a perfect hate, ev'n with my bitter foes:
Try me, O Lord, and know my heart, my thoughts prove and disclose.

Consider, Lord, if wickedness in me there any be;
And in thy way, O God my guide, for ever lead thou me.

PSAL. 140. N.

Lord, fave me from the evil man and from his pride and spite,
And from all thole also who do in violence delight:

Who evermore on me make war, their tongues, lo, they have what Like serpents; underneath their lips is adders poison set.

Keep me, O Lord, from wicked hands, preferve me to abide
Free from the cruel man that means to caufe my steps to slide.

The proud have laid a snare for me, and they have spread a net
With cords in my pathway, and gins for me also have set.

Therefore I said unto the Lord, thou art my God alone,
Hear me therefore, O Lord my voice, wherewith I pray and moan.

O Lord my God, thou only art the strength that faveth me;
My head in day of battle hath been cov'd still by thee.

Let not, O Lord, the wicked have the end of his desire,
Perform not his ill thought, left he with pride be set on fire.

Of them that compass me about, the chiefest of them all,
Lord, let the mischief of their lips upon their own heads fall;

Let coals fall on them, let them be cast in consumming flame,
In deep pit, that never they may rise out of the flame.

For no backbiters shall on earth be set in stable plight:
And evil to destruction shall hunt the cruel wight.

I know the Lord thy afflict will revenge and judge the poor:
The just (hall praise thy Name, and shall dwell with thee evermore.

PSAL. 141. N.

O Lord, upon thee do I call, then haste thee unto me,
And hearken thou unto my voice when I do cry to thee:

As incense let my prayers be directed in thy eyes,
And the uplifting of my hands an evening sacrifice.

For guiding of my mouth, O Lord, let thou a watch before,
And also of my moving lips, O Lord, keep thou the door.

That I should wicked works commit incline thou not my heart With ill men of their delicacies, Lord, let me eat no part.

But let the righteous smite me, Lord, for that is good for me;
Let him reprove me, and the fame a precious oil shall be.

Suck smiting shall not break my head, the time shall shortly fall,
When I shall in their misery make prayers for them all.

And when in ftony places down their judges shall be cast,
PSALM CXLII, CXLIII, CXLIV, CXLV.

Then shall they hear my words, because they have a pleasant taste.
8 Our bones about the pit's mouth are all scattered, and found
As when one breaketh and doth hew the wood upon the ground.
9 But, O my Lord and God, my eyes do look up unto thee;
In thee is all my trust, let not my soul forlorn be.
10 Keep and preserve me from the snare which they for me have laid,
And from the grip of wicked men, whereof I am afraid.
11 The wicked into their own nets together let them fall,
While I do by thy help escape the danger of them all.

P S A L. 142. N.
UNTO the Lord God with my voice I did lend out my cry,
And with my strained voice unto the Lord God prayed I:
2 My meditation in his fight I do make to thee, Gplaint
To pour I did not spare, and in the presence of the Lord my trouble did declare.
3 Altho' perplexed was my soul, my path was known
In way where I did walk a snare they hidly laid for me.
4 I looked on and view'd on my right hand, but none there would me know;
And out of trouble bring my soul, even for thy justice sake.
5 Altho' my path was known, but none there would me know;
And of thy mercy did they lay for me.
6 Send down thy hand from heav'n to me, o Lord, deliver me
From all mine enemies, for I have hid myself with thee.
7 Teach me to do thy will, for thou art my God always,
And let thy good spirit to the land of mercy me convey.
8 For thy Name's sake with quickning alive do thou make me, (grace
And out of trouble bring my soul, even for thy justice sake.
9 For my soul none care did thou, but none there would me know;
Let them destroy be that oppress my soul, for I a servant am to thee.

P S A L. 144. N.
LEFT be the Lord, my strength that instructs my hands to fight, (doth
The Lord that doth my fingers frame to battle by his might.
2 He is my hope, my fort and tow'r, deliverer and shield;
In him I trust, my people he suffudes to me to yield.
3 O Lord, what thing is man that him thou dost so highly prize!
O: Son of man, that upon him thou thinkest in luch wife
4 Man is but like to vanity, so pass his days to end,
As fleeting shade. Bow down, O Lord, and meditate upon thy works.
5 The mountains touch, and they shall call forth thy lightnings flame, (smoke,
And let them be the Lord, whose God is God the Lord.
6 And down thy hand from heav'n O Lord, deliver me
Take me from waters great, from hand of strangers let me free;
7 Whole subtile mouth of vanity with flattering words doth treat
And their right hand is a right hand of falsehood and deceit.
8 A new song will I sing to thee, O God the Lord most high,
And on a ten-string'd lute also praise thee most joyfully.
9 Ev'n he it is that only gives deliverance to kings:
Unsto his servant David help from hurtful sword he brings.

10 From strangers hand, me save and whole mouth talks vanity, (shield,
And their right hand is a right hand of guile and subtility.
11 That for our sons may be as plants which growing youth doth rear,
Our daughters as cary'rd corner-floapes, like to a palace fair;
12 Our garners full, and plenty may of sundry forts be found;
Or sheep bring thousands, in our streets ten thousands may abound.
13 Our oxen be to labour strong, that none may us invade;
No goings out there be, nor cries within our streets be made.
14 The people happy are that with such blessings great are for'd;
Yea, blessed all the people are whole God is God the Lord.

P S A L. 145. N.
THEE will I laud, my God and King;
And blest thy Name alway;
For ever will I praise the fame,
And blest thee day by day.
2 Great is the Lord, most worthy praise,
his greatness none can reach:
From race to race they shall thy works praise, and thy power preach.
3 I of thy glorious Majesty
the beauty will record,
And meditate upon thy works most wonderful, O Lord:
4 And they shall of thy pow'r,
and of thy faithful acts declare;
And I to publish all abroad thy greatness will not spare.
5 And they into the mention shall break of thy goodness great,
And I aloud thy righteousness in singing will repeat.
6 The Lord our God most gracious is and merciful also,
Of great abounding mercy, and to anger he is low.
7 Yea, good to all; and all his works
his mercy doth exceed;
Lo, all thy works do praise thee, Lord,
And honour thee indeed.
8 Thy saints do blest thee, and thy glorious
As to the grace of men the fame to know:

The Second Part.
9 And of thy kingdom's majesty do spread the glorious praise,
Thy kingdom, Lord, a kingdom is that doth endure always;
10 And thy dominion through each age endures without decay;
The Lord upholdeth them that fall, their lifting he doth stay.
11 The eyes of all do wait on thee,
thou dost them all relieve,
And thou to each fulfilling food in feacon due dost give.
PSALM CXLVII, CXLVIII, CXLIX.

12 Thou openest thy plentiful hand, and bounteously dost fill All things whatever that do live with gifts of thy good will.
13 The Lord is just in all his ways, his works are holy all, And he is near all those that do in truth upon him call.
14 He-dothe doeth of all them that hear him will fulfill, And he will hear them when they cry, and save them all he will.
15 The Lord preserves all those to him that bear a loving heart; But he all them that wicked are will utterly subvert.
16 My thankful mouth shall gladly speak the praises of the Lord: All path to praise his holy Name for ever shall accord.

P S A L M 146. J. H.

My soul, praise thou the Lord always, my God I will confess; While breath and life prolong my days, my tongue no time shall cease.
2 Trust not in worldly princes then, though they abound in wealth; Nor in the sons of mortal men, in whom there is no health.
3 For why? their breath doth soon decay, and their form shall be no more.
4 Blessed and happy are all they whom Jacob's God doth aid, and he whole hope doth not decay, but on the Lord is fixed.
5 Who made the earth and waters deep, the heavens most high withal; Who doth his word and promise keep in truth, and ever shall.
6 With right always doth he proceed for such as suffer wrong, The poor and hungry doth feed, and looeth the letters strong.
7 The Lord doth send the blind their eye and limbs to restore; (light, He loveth all that are upright, and just men evermore.
8 He doth defend the fatherless, and strangers fad in heart, He frees the widow from distress, and ill men's ways subvert.
9 The Lord thy God eternally, O Sion, still shall reign, In time of all povertie for ever to remain.

P S A L M 147. N.

PRAISE ye the Lord, for it is good unto our God to sing; For it is pleasant, and to praise it is a comely thing.
2 The Lord is the King alone, he buildeth up alone, And the dispersed of Israel doth gather into one.
3 He heals the broken in their heart, their foes up doth he bind; He counts the number of the stars, and names them in their kind.
4 Great is the Lord, great is his pow'r, his wisdom infinite; The Lord reviveth the meek, and throws, to ground the wicked wight.
5 Sing unto God the Lord with praise, unto the Lord rejoice, And to our God upon the harp advance your singing voice.
6 He covers heaven with clouds, and for the earth prepareth rain, And on the mountains he doth make the grass to grow again.
7 He gives to beasts their food, and to young ravens when they cry: His pleasure not in strength of horse, nor in man's legs doth lie.
8 But in all those that do him fear the Lord hath no delight, And such as do attend upon his mercy's shining light.

The Second Part.

9 O praise the Lord, Jerusalem, thy God, O Sion, praise; For he the bars hath torned strong wherewith thy gates be flays: Thy children in thee he hath blest, and in thy borders he Doth fellie peace, and with the flour of wheat he filleth thee.
10 And his command likewise upon the earth he fended out; Also his word with speedy course doth swiftly run about.
11 He giveth snow like wool, and froft like ashes scattereth wide; Like morfels calls his ice: the cold thereof who can abide?
12 He fended forth his mighty word, and melteth them again; His wind he makes to blow, and then the waters flow again.
13 The doctrine of his holy word to Jacob he doth show, His statutes and his judgments he gives Israel to know.
14 With any nation hath he not so dealt, nor have they known His secret judgments: ye therefore, praise ye the Lord alone.

P S A L M 148. N.

GIVE laud unto the Lord, from heavn that is so high, Praise him in deed and word above the frayry skie; And all ye, his angels all, Armies royal, praise joyfully.
2 Praise him both moon and sun, which are so clear and bright; The fame of you be done, ye glittering stars of light; And yet no les, ye heavens fair, Clouds of the air, his praise expres.
3 For at his word they were all formed as we fee, At his voice did appear all things in their degree, Which he set fast; to them he made A law and trade always to last.
4 Extol and praise God's Name on earth ye dragons fell; All deeps, do ye the fame, for it becomes you well: The fame do ye, fire, hall, ice, snow, And storms that blow at his decree.
5 The hills and mountains all, and trees that fruitful are, The cedars great and tall, with all their pompous train; Princes and judges all, that in the world remain, Exalt his Name: young men and maids, Old men and babes, do ye the fame.
6 For his Name shall we prove, to be most excellent, Whole praise is far above the earth and firmament: For sure he shall exalt with blifs the horn of his, and help them all.
8 His saints all shall forth tell his praise and worthines, The fons of Israel, each one both more and les: And allo they that with good will His words fulfill, and him obey.

P S A L M 149. N.

Sing ye unto the Lord our God a new rejoicing song, And let the praise of him be heard his holy fants among. 
2 Let Israel rejoice in God, and praises to him sing: And let the feed of Sion be most joyful in their King;
3 Let them found praise with voice of unto his holy Name, And with the timbrel and the harp fing praises to the fame.
VENI CREATOR.

COME, Holy Ghost, eternal God, proceeding from above, Both from the Father and the Son, The God of peace and love;

VIII. 1. V. and into us, Thy heav'ly grace inspire; That truth and godliness we may pursue with full desire.

3 Thou art the very comforter In all grief and distress; The fountain and the living spring Whereby Christ's Church doth stand.

5 Thou givest speech with grace; The finger of God's hand. The noble and victorious host Of martyrs found thy praise; The holy Church throughout the world acknowledge thee always.

6 Father of endless Majesty they do acknowledge thee; And Christ thy honourable, true, and only Son to be;

7 The Holy Ghost the Comforter: of Glory thou art King, O Christ, and of the Father art the Son everlasting. When sinful man's decay in hand thou tookst to reforest, To be inclosed in virgin's womb thou didst not, Lord, abhor.

8 When thou of death hadst overcome the sharpnesses through thy might, Heaven's kingdom thou didst open set to every believing sight. In glory of the Father thou didst sit on God's right hand's: We trust that thou shalt come our cave to undergird. (Judge, Lord, help thy servants whom thou bought with thy precious blood; (hast

And in eternal glory set them with thy saints most good.

10 O Lord, do thou thy people save, Graces thy inheritance.

And do adore thy holy Name: vouchsafe us to defend

From sin this day: have mercy, have mercy on us all. And on us, as we tryst in thee, Lord, let thy mercy fail.

15 O Lord, I have repose all my confidence in thee; Therefore let no confounding thame my portion ever be.

The Lord's Prayer, or Pater-noiter.

OUR Father which in heaven art, Hallowed be thy Name; Thy kingdom come; Thy will be done-

In heaven is, Give us, keep us, For kingdom, power, and glory is thine to eternity.

Gloria Patri.

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, all glory be therefore;

As in beginning was, is now, and shall be evermore.

Another.

To Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, immortal glory be;

As was, and is, and shall be still, to all eternity.

As Veni Creator.

All glory to the Trinity, that is of mighties moit,

To God the living Father, and the Son and Holy Ghost; As it hath been in all the time that hath been herebefore,

As it is now, and so shall be henceforth for evermore.